

## **Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔe Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sù Tshatshu o'o**

Asɔeke kɔedɔe Ɔtshɔ O'o nɔe Yisu Kristu á Lukasi sù. Tshe sù lima fɔe Teofile á tshe kɔewusɔe nɔe adɔeke o'o kɔ á ɔene pa tɔe upu nɔe Yisu asɔemɔe kɔedɔe adja o'o. Lukasi kɔedɔe lima monganga, tshe dɔédɔé lima anga yambarɔe nɔe Yisu nene. Kashe tshe na lima tɔe awa ana nɔe Ɔtshɔ O'o dɔe Polo wa ye. Tshe yisɔe nɔe adɔeke Yisu kɔedɔe ayi kɔeshe azu Israyele á Ndjaba pa lima tɔe upu nɔe ye adɔeke ɔene vwa she fɔe endje.

Ataa Lukasi dɔédɔé lima Yuda nene, tshe sù o'o tɔe mara nɔe Ayuda yekane á kɔeza awa fɔe endje á endje dɔédɔé Ayuda nene kɔewusɔe Yisu dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe. Ba la Bukunɔe asɔeke, tshe pandɔe o'o tɔe upu nɔe kɔezu Yisu, ɔerɔe á tshe mbɔerɔe pa ɔshɔ, kɔeyisɔerɔe nɔe ye, kuzu ye ɔedɔe pe kɔeshe nɔe ye lɔe akuzu.

### **Mbetinɔe kurutshelɔetɔe ye atake:**

- Ádá kɔesu mbeti nɔe Lukasi (1.1-4)
- Mara á endje zu dɔe Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu ɔedɔe Yisu (1.5-2.52)
- Kɔemindɔe o'o nɔe Yowane ayi kɔeza batisimu (3.1-20)
- Kɔegbɔ batisimu nɔe Yisu ɔedɔe mara á Satana para awa tɔe kɔewu lɔsu ye (3.21-4.13)
- Yisu gu kɔesɔe 6a lɔe Galilayi (4.14-19.27)
- Lɔe udu olo Yisu pa ɔshɔ (19.28-23.56)
- Yisu she lɔe akuzu (24.1-12)
- Yisu matɔe ye fɔe ayambarɔe utshu kɔeɔ she ga lafo (24.13-53)

*Lukasi sœ kœma buku nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Gbozu Teofile, azu ndjoro tetœ kœsu mbeti tœ œrœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje ugurutœ azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Endje pandœ œrœncœ ɓata á endje dji lœ ama endjeneke á endje dœ atimu, á endje wu dœ ala endje lima pe tœ alincœ, yé á wuta aayi kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, œmœ ndje, mœ yu osho dœ ɔtshœncœ tœ œneke kœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje kœto ɓa tœ adancœ. Yé gbozu Teofile, mœ wu dœ ɔtshœncœ adœke mœ su œtœncœ ngbi fœ ɓœ liaka mara á mbœrœ lima tœ endje bale dœ bale dœ awancœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa, mbœrœ á ɓœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œneke kœ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ ɓœ kœdœ adja o'o.

*Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Erode dœ lima gbozugo Yuda, anga nganga Ndjaba bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakariya sœ lima zœ. Tshe sœ lœ uwu anganga Ndjaba nœ Abiya. Awoncœ kœdœ lima anga uzu bale lœ aata Aro, i'iri ye kœdœ Elisabete.

<sup>6</sup> Endje bibisha kœdœ lima azu á endje sœ ndjii ɓa utshu Ndjaba, yé endje sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa œdœ lindœ awa o'o nœ Gbozu dœ ɔtshœncœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe endje gugu lima dœ gbolo nene, mbœrœ Elisabete kœdœ lima yashe mara. Ga pa nœ dœmœ, ungu endje bibisha ro lima sœ nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Dœ anga ɔɓ bale, Zakariya na kœmbœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba mbœrœ tœncœ kœdœ lima lœkœ nœ uwu anganga Ndjaba á tshe sœ lœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Lindœ mara nœ koembœrœ akwa nœ anganga Ndjaba, endje yu lima kadangba yeka á ke she adœke tshe li ga lœ œeyerœ osho nœ Gbozu ndœ kœsho yombo 6a zœ.

<sup>10</sup> Lœkœ nœ kœsho yombonœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima 6a shu ndœ kœza avwala.

<sup>11</sup> Tshokombele, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu wuta ga tœ ye, œ ka ga tœ kuni ndaba á endje sho yombo panœ.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á Zakariya wu she, uvuru ye i gara yé awa litœ ye kpakpakpa.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe andjelu pa fœ she adœke: «Zakariya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba dji avwala nœ zœ ye. Awo zœ dœ Elisabete œ zu bala gbolo yakoshe fœ 6œ, 6œ ta i'iri ye adœke Yowane.

<sup>14</sup> Upu nœ ye œ za egerœ yanga fœ 6œ, yé azu ndjoro œ sœ dœ yanga tœ kœzu she.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu tœ ala Gbozu. Tshe ndjo bala vinu œdœ anga ipi á mbœrœ osho nene, yé Ɔtshœ Ishiri œ su bala she pe 6a lœ ayinœ.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe mbœrœ bala adœke azu Israyele ndjoro fatœ endje gu tœnœ ga ndœ Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe na 6ata ayi avwa nœ Ndjaba dœ ishiri œdœ gbœgbœ nœ Eliya, mbœrœ kœgi ayo ga ugu-rutœ agbolo dœ aaba endje œdœ pe kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu gbœkumu adœke endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu á endje sœ ndjii, mbœrœ kœguma azu á endje li fœ Gbozu.»

<sup>18</sup> Zakariya yu andjelu adœke: «Mœ wusœ nœ kotoo? Mbœrœ œmœ kœdœ yagbozu yé awo mœ fa yawaza ye.»

19 Andjelu gi fœ she adœke: «Ɛmœ koedœ andjelu Gabriyele, mœ sœ kœka ƒa utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ koembœrœ akwa nœ ye. Ɛshe dá vwa mœ mbœrœ adœke mœ pa fœ ƒœ dœ œ mindœ Ɔtsho O'onœ asœ fœ ƒœ ndje.

20 Kashe ƒata á ƒœ yiyindœ nœ adœke o'o ama mœ sœ koembœrœtœ endje dali dœ olo á mœ gbe dœ toenœ nene ascœmœ, ƒœ fa tœndu yé ƒœ kpa pa o'o nene œrrr ga tœ olo adœke œneke kœ á mœ pandœ nœ fœ ƒœ, mbœrœtœ endje.»

21 Dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, azu sœ lima kœkate Zakariya, yé œ sœ kœyutœ endje tœ ádá á œndœ ye sœ lima kœdi toenœ ƒa lœ œyerœ oshonœ ƒa zœ.

22 Kashe lœkœ á tshe wuta lima, tshe lili lima kœpa o'o ga tœ azu á endje ngbœtœ endje ascœmœ nene. Azunœ wusœ nœ lima adœke tshe wu œrœ lœ ulu ƒa tœ œyerœ oshonœ ƒa zœ. Tshe sœ lima kœma œrœ fœ endje kolœ lœ tœndunœ.

23 Lœkœ á akwa nœ Zakariya ƒa lœ Tepelo ka lima ndœ olonœ ascœmœ, tshe gu ga ndœ ye.

24 Manda nœ teasho atake, awonœ dœ Elisabete gbœ nguzu, yé œ zatœ ye yiwa toenœ manda yapu mindu. Tshe sœ lima kœpa adœke:

25 «'E wu egerœ œrœ á Gbozu mbœrœ fœ mœ asœ! Ngœngœ asœke, tshe fa ala ye ndœ mœ á yindœ kœgi mœ lœ œneke á sœ lima kœza tshula fœ mœ tœ ala azu.»

### *Andjelu pandœ upu kœzu Yisu*

26 Manda yapu mindu dœ bale, Ndjaba vwa andjelu Gabriyele ƒa lœ anga ongbo Galilayi bale á i'iri koedœ Nazarete.

27 Tshe vwa she ƒa ndœ anga yawuru bale á tshe yindœ kœtotœ ye dœ anga yakoshe bale á i'iri ye

kœdœ Yozefu, uzu tshelœ bingi nœ Davidi. I'iri yawurunœ kœdœ lima Mareya.

<sup>28</sup> Andjelu li ga ndœ ye œ pa fœ she adœeke: «Sœ dœ yanga! Gbozu Ndjaba ma ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ zœ. Tshe sœ awa bale dœ ɔœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Kumu Mareya kpa tatalikiri tœ o'onœ asœmœ ye. Tshe te lima tœ kœyutœ ye tœ ádá abalanœ asœmœ.

<sup>30</sup> Andjelu kpa kœpa fœ she adœeke: «Mareya, sœsœ dœ awa nene mbœrœ Ndjaba ma ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ zœ.

<sup>31</sup> Lœ ondonœ asœke, ɔœ gbɔ nguzu, yé ɔœ zu bala gbolo yakoshe, œ ta i'iri ye adœeke Yisu.

<sup>32</sup> Tshe dœ bala egerœ uzu, yé Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ e she adœeke tshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ œne. Gbozu Ndjaba œ za she bala tœ gbozugo manda atanœ dœ Davidi.

<sup>33</sup> Tshe dœ gbozu tshapa azu Israyele waa dœ waa, yé akwa tshagbozu nœ ye œ ka nene.»

<sup>34</sup> Mareya yu andjelu adœeke: «Ka ɔata á mœ wuwu damba sœ yakoshe nene asœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje kotoo?»

<sup>35</sup> Andjelu gi fœ she adœeke: «ɔtshɔ Ishiri œ jerœ bala ga pa zœ, yé gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ œ tshu ɔœ ngbɔli ɔata tshaagujara. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, gbolo á ɔœ zu she œ sœ yerœ yé endje e she adœeke Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>36</sup> Wu ka, ayo zœ dœ Elisabete á endje e she yashe mara asœmœ, tshe gbɔ nguzu lœ yawaza tœ ye. Yé ngɔngɔ asœke, nguzunœ mbœrœ yapu mindu dœ bale.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ á ropa Ndjaba gugu nene.»

<sup>38</sup> Yé Mareya gi fœ she adœke: «Ɛmœ koedœ ayi akwa nœ Gbozu; kaka adœke œneke kœ á 6œ pandœ nœ, mbœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ.» Yé andjelu gitœ ye tœ ye ye.

### *Mareya na koetitœ Elisabete*

<sup>39</sup> Lœ olo manda nœ, Mareya áalafo œ gbœgbœtœ ye na tœnœ ga lœ anga ongbo bale á sœ 6a pa kaga lœ ogo Yuda.

<sup>40</sup> Tshe wuta 6a zœ œ li ga lœ anda nœ Zakariya, yé œ bala Elisabete.

<sup>41</sup> Lœkœ á Elisabete dji abala nœ Mareya, gbolo turu 6a lœ ye, yé Ɔtshœ Ɔshiri su she kperœ.

<sup>42</sup> Tshe ta œgbœ rawa yé œ pa adœke: «Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa zœ koeropa ayashe kœ œdœ pe ga pa gbolo á tshe sœ lœ zœ!

<sup>43</sup> Ɛmœ koedœ œdœ adœke ayi Gbozu nœ mœ na koetitœ mœ a?

<sup>44</sup> Gbambanœ nene, lœkœ á mœ dji abala nœ zœ, gbolo turu 6a lœ mœ dœ yanga.

<sup>45</sup> Ɛ6œ koedœ uzu nœ yanga mbœrœ á 6œ dji o'o á Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ 6œ, yé á yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye.»

### *Itshi nœ Mareya*

<sup>46</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, Mareya koepa adœke: «Mœ sœ koedonga Gbozu Ndjaba dœ lœsu mœ bale,

<sup>47</sup> yé lœsu mœ su dœ yanga

mangba Ndjaba á tshe dœ ayi kœshe mœ,

<sup>48</sup> mbœrœ á tshe gbe dœ mœ dœ amba ayi akwa nœ ye.

Ádánœ ataa, koeto kpesheke œdœ œlœ dœ œlœ, azu œ e mœ yashe nœ yanga,

49 mbœrœ Ndjaba nœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ mbœrœ egerœ  
œrœ fœ mœ.

Ɔshe kœdœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ yerœ.

50 Ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ, tshe sœ kœwu oyo  
endjeneke á endje sœ kœkpawa ye.

51 Tshe ma gbɔgbɔ kane yakoshe nœ ye,  
yé œ ndjɔ tshelœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu nœ  
kœzatœ endje.

52 Tshe ko agbozugo ga ati pa ngande tshagbozu  
nœ endje,  
yé œ ti endjeneke á endje gugu dœ ádá nene, ga  
lafo.

53 Tshe to œrœ ndjoro fœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ  
ogo,  
yé œ gi azu á endje sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro tshakane  
endje gbambancœ.

54 Tshe ti kane agbolo Israyele á endje dœ ayi akwa  
nœ ye ga lafo,  
kœli dœ ɔtshɔ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ endje.

55 Tshe mbœrœ ga ndœ Abrayamo œdœ alivuncœ  
waa dœ waa  
ɓata á tshe za lima uvu fœ aata azœ.»

56 Mareya mbœrœ lima ga pa œrœ nœ yapu votɔ  
ɓa ndœ Elisabete yeka á gu ga ndœ ye.

*Kœzu Yowane, ayi kœza batisimu*

57 Olo kœzu nœ Elisabete li lima, yé tshe zu gbolo  
yakoshe ga pa ɔshɔ.

58 Amashenga nœ ye œdœ pe ayoncœ djindœ nœ  
adœke Gbozu Ndjaba má ɔtshɔ lœsu ga ndœ ye, yé  
œ sœ lima dœ yanga awa bale dœ she.

59 Kœwuta ga tœ olo mindu dœ votɔ manda  
kœzuncœ, endje na kœwa gboloncœ tœ gaza, yé œ yi  
lima ndœ kœta i'iri abancœ dœ Zakariya ga pa ye.

60 Kashe ayinœ za o'o, œ pa adœke: «Ë œ nene, i'iri ye œ dœ Yowane.»

61 Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ bingi nœ zœ gugu dœ i'irinœ ascœmœ nene.»

62 Yé endje yi kane endje ga tœ aba gbolo, mbœercœ kœwusœ i'iri á tshe gbe ma œncœ ye kœta ga tœ gbolonœ.

63 Zakariya e osho ndœ œrcœ á endje sú mbeti ga pa nœ, yé œ su adœke: «i'iri ye kœdœ Yowane.» Azu kœ ki lima tœ œscœncœ.

64 Pe tœ œscœncœ, Zakariya kpa tetœ kœpa o'o ye: Tshe tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ œgbœ tshama ye.

65 Awa litœ amashenga nœ ye kpakpakpa, yé azu kœ pa kaga lœ ogo Yuda tetœ kœpandœ œrcœncœ á mbœercœtœ endje ascœmœ.

66 Endjeneke kœ á endje dji lima o'onœ, endje gbœndœ nœ ga tœ lœsu endje yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke: «Gbolo ascœke œ te bala œdœ?» Gbœgbœ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima adja dœ she awa bale.

### *Itshi nœ Zakariya*

67 Otshœ Ishiri su Zakariya, aba aya gbolonœ kperœ yé tshe tetœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba adœke:

68 «A donga Gbozu, Ndjaba nœ azu Israyele, mbœercœ tshe gbe dœ azu nœ ye, yé á gi endje lœ kanga.

69 Tshe vwa anga ayi kœshe azu á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ, fœ azœ ugurutœ aata ayi akwa nœ ye dœ Davidi.

70 Tshe mbœercœ œneke á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ katshatsha, lœ ama ayercœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ ye adœke,



71 œene ko azœ tshakane ayingba azœ  
œdœ tshakane endjeneke kɔ á endje sœ kœyiangba  
azœ.

72 Tshe ma ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga ndœ aata azœ,  
yé œ djedjercœndœ œyerœ madu nœ ye nene.

73 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba za lima uvu fœ ata  
azœ dœ Abrayamo adœke,

74 œene gi azœ tshakane ayingba azœ ye,  
á kœza awa fœ azœ kœmboerœ akwa nœ ye dœ  
awa nene,

75 adœke a wuta ayerœ azu, œ sœ ndjii utshu œene,  
ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ lœ soro azœ.»

76 Á Zakariya kœpa adœke:

«Yé œbœ, gbolo nœ mœ,  
bœ dœ bala ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa  
œrœ kɔ.

Gbambanœ nene, bœ na utshu Gbozu mbœerœ  
kœguma awa ye.

77 Yé bœ yisœ nœ fœ azu nœ ye adœke,  
tshe sœ kœna kœshe endje,  
lœ awa nœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

78 Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba nœ azœ sœ dœ ɔtshɔ  
lɔsu,

tshe sœ dœ lɔsu kœwu oyo waa.

Tshe vwa ishiri ɔlɔ á to ba lafo ga pa azœ b̄ata œeneke  
á wuta dœ tshamazi.

79 Ishiri ɔlɔnœ œ tɔ ga pa endjeneke kɔ á endje  
sœ lœ ubu osho œdœ endjeneke á endje sœ  
kœkpa awa kuzu,

mbœerœ kœyisœ awa nœ kœsœ gee fœ azœ.»

80 Gbolonœ sœ lima kœgerœ tœnœ yé Ndjaba  
za lima gbɔgbɔ fœ she, tshe sœ lima kœsœ b̄a lœ  
kpagagasho œrrr ga tœ lɔkɔ kœwuta she ga tœ ala  
azu Israyele.

## 2

### *Kæzu Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lókɔncœ ascœmœ, Sezare Oguste á tshe dœ egerœ gbozugo Roma, za o'o fœ azu tshelœ ogo nœ ye kɔ adœke endje ro kœsu i'iri endje gala buku.

<sup>2</sup> Ali kœsu i'iri azu gala bukuncœ ascœmœ dœmœ. Kiriniyuse dá dœ lima gbozu tshapa ogo Siri dœ lɔndɔncœ ascœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Uzu dœ uzu kɔ gu lima ga lœ adja ongbo nœ ye mbœrœ adœke endje sú i'iri ye gala buku.

<sup>4</sup> Yozefu to ndje ɓa lœ Nazarete, ongbo tshelœ ogo Galilayi, yeka á ro ga lœ Beteleme ɓa lœ ogo Yuda, ongbo á endje zu lima Davidi lœncœ. Gbam-bancœ nene, Davidi kœdœ lima ata Yozefu.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe na lima ɓa zœ dœ awoncœ dœ Mareya á tshe sœ lima dœ nguzu, mbœrœ adœke endje sú i'iri endje gala buku.

<sup>6</sup> Dœ lókɔ á endje sœ lima ɓa lœ Beteleme, olo adœke tshe zu, li lima ye.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe zu eya nœ ye tœ gbolo yakoshe, œ vwele she dœ lœba yé á za she ga pa gbarœ kœzirocœ nœ agea, mbœrœ osho gugu lima mbœrœ endje ɓa tœ osho kœsœ á sœ mbœrœ agene nene.

### *Andjelu wuta ga tœ aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ*

<sup>8</sup> Aayi kœgbɔndœ ayarœ á endje sœ ɓa lœ kindi yé á sœ kœsœ indiri ukpulu ayarœ nœ endje dœ butshɔ, sœ ndje lima lakpincœ ascœmœ zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anga andjelu nœ Gbozu Ndjaba bale wuta ga tœ endje, mokɔ nœ Gbozu za endje djigi, yé awa litœ endje kpakpakpa.

10 Kashe andjelu pa fœ endje adœeke: «'E sœsœ dœ awa nene, mbœrœ mœ na kœpandœ Ɔtshœ O'o fœ 'e; o'o neke á za yanga kœropanœ fœ azu kœ.

11 Dœ butshœ asœeke, Ɔa lœ ongbo nœ Davidi, endje zu ayi kœshe azu; á tshe kœdœ Kristu\*, Gbozu nœ azœ.

12 Yé ambárá œrœ á 'e wusœ ye mbœrœ tœnœ dœeke: 'e gbœ anga aya gbolo á endje vwele she dœ lœba, yé á za she ga lœ gbarœ kœzĩrœ nœ agea.»

13 Tshokombele, anga aandjelu ndjoro to Ɔa lafo œ ngbœtœ endje ga tœ œsœnœ dœ she, yé á tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœeke:

14 «Mokœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye Ɔa lafo!

Yé kœsœ gee sœ dœ azu á endje yindœ ye Ɔa pa ɔshœ.»

### *Aayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ na ga lœ Beteleme*

15 Lœkœ á aandjelu fatœ endje kœœ ga lafo, ayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ pa œnœ endje adœeke: «A na œerr Ɔa lœ Beteleme, œ wu œrœ á wuta Ɔa zœ kane; œneke á Gbozu Ndjaba yisœ nœ fœ azœ ascœmœ.»

16 Endje gbœgbœ lima tœ endje rotœnœ ga zœ yé œ gbœ Mareya, Yozefu œdœ pe aya gbolo á ndje za she ga lœ gbarœ kœzĩrœ nœ agea.

17 Lœkœ á endje wu lima she, endje tetœ kœpandœ o'o á andjelu pa fœ endje tœ upu nœ gbolonœ fœ Amareya dœ Yozefu.

18 Yé azu para á endje lœ lima kœdji œneke á aayi kœgbœndœ ayarœnœ sœ kœpandœ nœ ascœmœ, kitœ œsœnœ.

---

\* **2.11** Kristu dœ o'o ama ogo Ebre kœdœ Masiya, i'iri akwa nœ uzu á azu Israyele sœ lima kœkate mbœrœ kœvwara endje lœ kánga

19 Andaa Mareya sœ lima kœgbøndœ o'onœ kœ ga lœsu ye, yé œ sœ kœpara ádánœ.

20 Manda nœ, aayi kœgbøndœ ayarœnœ fatœ endje kœgu gangba endje dœ kœdonga Ndjaba œdœ dœ kœza mokœ fœ she tœ œneke kœ á endje wu yé á dji. Gbambanœ nene, œrœnœ kœ mbœœœtœ endje ɓata á andjelu pandœ nœ.

### *Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa gbolonœ*

21 Manda olo mindu dœ votœ, olo kœwa gbolo tœ gaza li lima ye. Endje ta i'iri Yisu ga pa ye. Œtœnœ kœdœ i'iri á andjelu ma lima utshunœ adœke ayinœ gbœ nguzu.

### *Endje na dœ Yisu ga lœ Tepelo*

22 Lœkœ á olo kœdjutœ kote Amareya dœ Yozefu yeka á endje kœfa ayerœ azu tœ ala Ndjaba, lindœ awa akwa nœ Moyize li lima, endje to Yisu na tœnœ ga lœ Tepelo ɓa lœ Yerusaleme mbœœœ kœma she fœ Gbozu.

23 Gbambanœ nene, endje sú ɓala Buku nœ awa akwa nœ Gbozu adœke: «Ali gbolo yakoshe kœ á endje zu she utshunœ, endje za she fœ Gbozu Ndjaba.»

24 Œ li ndje adœke Amareya dœ Yozefu za ndje tokórœ dœ akalambonga bisha too dœ ambepa bisha, ɓata á awa akwa nœ Gbozu pa ndje tœnœ.

25 Dá ascœmœ, anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimeyo, sœ lima ɓa lœ Yerusaleme. Œshe kœdœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjii dœ pe kœlœsœ Ndjaba. Tshe sœ lima kœkate tsheneke á tshe na mbœœœ kœgi agbolo Israyele lœ oyo. Œtshœ Ishiri sœ lima dœ she,

26 yé œ ma fœ she adœeke tshe wu Masiya á Gbozu Ndjaba œ vwa she, utshunœ adœeke tshe tshu.

27 Ishiri to Shimeyo na tœnœ ga lœ Tepelo. Lœkœ á agbozu nœ Yisu na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo kœmbœrœ liaka œneke á endje sú ɓa la buku nœ awa akwa tœ upu nœ ye,

28 Shimeyo za she ga tshaabrœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœeke:

29 «Ngœngœ asœeke Gbozu, kaka adœeke ayi akwa nœ zœ,

ro dœ kœsœ gee ɓata á ɓœ pa lima ndœ nœ.

30 Gbambanœ nene, mœ wu ayi kœshe á ɓœ vwa she dœ adja ala mœ ye.

31 Bœ guma ayi kœshenœ ascœmœ mbœrœ azu kœ.

32 Tshe sœ ɓata œlœ á tœ ga pa angbi azu, yé tshe dœ mokœ mbœrœ azu Israyele á endje dœ agbolo nœ zœ.»

### *Kœgbara o'o nœ Shimeyo*

33 Aba Yisu œdœ ayinœ katœ ama endje ti œsœ tœ œneke á Shimeyo sœ lima kœpa tœnœ tœ upu nœ ye.

34 Shimeyo to kane ye ga pa endje yé œ pa fœ Mareya, ayi Yisu adœeke: «Ndjaba ke gbolo asœ mbœrœ lœ awa nœ ye, azu ndjoro lœ Israyele œ yo too œ she. Tshe dœ bala ambára nœ Ndjaba kashe azu œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye.

35 Tshe ma gbetshelœ nœ azu á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ ɓa lœsu endje ngbi ga ushu. Yé tœ ɓœ dœ Mareya, oyo nœ zœ œ sœ bala ɓata endje sú ɓœ peara dœ ingiri yakamba.»

### *Ana, yashe kœgbara o'o*

<sup>36</sup> Anga yashe kœgbara o'o bale á i'iri ye kœdoe Ana, sœ lima zœ. Œshe kœdoe yawuru nœ Fanuwele, uzu tshelœ mara nœ Azere. Tshe wuta lima œgbœ yawaza ye. Tshe i lima akœnœ pe lœ yawuru tœ ye, yé endje mbœrœ ungu minu dœ bisha (7) yeka á yakoshenœ tshu.

<sup>37</sup> Manda nœ, tshe sœpe lima tœ yashe koya yé œ sœ dœ ungu zazu vana dœ vana (84)†. Tshe gigi lima tœ ye lœ Tepelo nene. Kashe butshœ dœ œlœ, tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyotshelœma ye œdoe pe kœza avwala.

<sup>38</sup> Tshe yi kumu ye pe dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, yé œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ gbolonœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœkate adœke Ndjaba she Yerusaleme.

### *Kœgu ga lœ Nazarete*

<sup>39</sup> Lœkœ á Ayoze fu dœ Mareya mbœrœ lima œeneke kœ á awa akwa nœ Gbozu sœ kœyœndœ nœ, endje gu lima ndœ ogo Galilayi, œa lœ Nazarete á dœ ongbo nœ endje.

<sup>40</sup> Gbolonœ sœ lima kœgerœ toenœ dœ undu ye œdoe dœ kœwuscœtœ, yé kane Ndjaba sœ lima pa ye.

### *Dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo*

<sup>41</sup> Ungu bale dœ bale, agbozu nœ Yisu sœ lima kœero ga lœ Yerusaleme ndœ angbo Pake.

<sup>42</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha, endje na dœ she ga lœ Tepelo œata á mbœrœ œalima tœ ye lœ mara nœ endje.

---

† **2.37** Anga gbetshelœ sœ ndje adœke Ana mbœrœ lima ungu zazu vana dœ vana lœ koya nœ ye

<sup>43</sup> Lókò á angbonœ ka lima, Ayozeƒu dœ Mareya fatœ endje kœgu tœncœ, kashe Yisu sœ lima pe lœ Yerusalemœ yé agbozu nœ ye wuwu she nene.

<sup>44</sup> Endje gbe lima adœke Yisu te manda azu á œne sœ kœgu tœ awanœ dœ endje ascœmœ. Endje lo olo bale lœ ana yé osho kàrà, endje tetœ kœpara she lœ ugurutœ ayo endje œdœ pe lœ ugurutœ anga endje.

<sup>45</sup> Kashe endje gbɔgbɔ lima she nene. Endje kwa ga lœ Yerusalemœ kœpara she.

<sup>46</sup> Endje totœ kœpara she œrrr manda olo votɔ á gbɔ lima she ɓa lœ Tepelo. Tshe sœ ga ati ɓa ugurutœ aayi kœyisœrœ œ sœ kœdji endje, dœ kœyu endje dœ o'o.

<sup>47</sup> Azu kɔ á endje sœ lima kœdji she, ka lima tœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ kœwusœrœ nœ ye dœ pe o'o á tshe sœ kœgi tœncœ.

<sup>48</sup> Lókò á agbozu nœ ye wu she, endje i gbɔndjuru yé ayinœ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbolo nœ mœ, mbœrœ gade á ɓœ mbœrœ mara œrœ ata fœ 'a? A'a dœ aba zœ, 'a para ɓœ dœ awa.»

<sup>49</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e para mœ a? 'E wuwusœ nœ nene adœke œ li adœke mœ sœ ɓa lœ anda nœ Aba mœ a?»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe agbozu nœ ye djidji lima tshelœ kata œneke á tshe pa fœ endje nene.

<sup>51</sup> Yisu gu awa bale dœ endje ga lœ Nazarete; tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ o'o endje. Ayinœ gbɔndœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ kɔ ga tœ ɓsu ye.

<sup>52</sup> Yisu sœ lima kœgerœ tœncœ dœ undu ye œdœ lœ kœwusœtœ, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ tshœrœ á sœ kœza yanga fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ azu.

## 3

*Kæyisærcæ nœ Yowane, ayi kæza batisimu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.1-6; Mar 1.1-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Lɔkɔ á Tibere, egerœ gbozu tshapa ogo Roma mbœrcœ lima ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu tœ akwa, anga agbozugo sœ ndje lima kœmbœrcœ akwa tshagudi ye. Agbozugonœ kœdœ lima Pose Pilato á tshe sœ lima pa ogo Yuda, Erode pa ogo Galilayi, ayancœ dœ Filipino sœ lima pa ogo Eturi œdœ Trakonitide, yé Lisaniase sœ lima pa ogo Abilene.

<sup>2</sup> Yé Ana œdœ Kayifa kœdœ lima agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba. Dœ lœndœncœ ascœmœ, Ndjaba pa o'o fœ Yowane, gbolo nœ Zakariya 6a lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>3</sup> Yowane tetœ kœena djelœ ogo kɔ á sœ indiri ungu Yordane, yé œ sœ kœmindœ o'o fœ azu adœke: «'E fatshalɔsu 'e dœ œ gbɔ batisimu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e kɔ.»

<sup>4</sup> Bata Isaya, anga ayi kœgbara o'o su lima ala mbeti nœ ye adœke:

«Anga uzu sœ kœeta rawa 6a lœ kpagagasho adœke:  
'E guma ala awa Gbozu,  
'e yɔrɔ ala awa ye ndjii.

<sup>5</sup> 'E be kudu kɔ,  
kaga dœ koto kɔ œ fa akpala osho.

'E yɔrɔ ala awa á sœ tœ dengœngœncœ.

'E guma awa á sœ dœ kudu adœke œ sœ kpa.

<sup>6</sup> Yé azu kɔ œ wu kœeshe nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>7</sup> Ukpulu azu na lima ga ndœ Yowane adœke tshe za batisimu fœ œne. Tshe sœ lima kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Uzu dœ dá



yisœe nœe fœe 'e adœeke 'e kpa awa ókó nœe Ndjaba á ndo kœena tœenœe a?

<sup>8</sup> 'E mbœerœe œerœe á sœe kœema adœeke 'e fatshalœsu 'e ye, yé 'e papa mbœerœe 'e dœe tœe 'e nene adœeke: “Abrayamo kœedœe ata azœe” Gbambanœe nene, mœe sœe kœemindœe nœe fœe 'e adœeke, Ndjaba li kœefa badja asœeke tœe aata Abrayamo.

<sup>9</sup> Gonda sœe yindjindjinœe mbœerœe kœevwa dœe ðyð tœtœe œeshenœe kœe ye. ðyð kœe á elenœe kœegaga nene, endje de yé œe ko va ga tœe owo.»

<sup>10</sup> Azu sœe lima kœeyu Yowane adœeke: «Ataa, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe gi lima fœe endje adœeke: «Uzu á tshe kœesœe dœe lœeba okoro bisha, tshe za anganœe bale fœe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœe tœenœe nene. Yé uzu á tshe kœesœe dœe kœezirœe, tshe mbœerœe ndje awa bale.»

<sup>12</sup> Aayi kœeko ngendja lapo na ndje lima adœeke Yowane za batisimu fœe œene, yé œe yu she adœeke: «Ayi kœeyisœerœe, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe gi fœe endje adœeke: «'E kaka laponœe fœe azu kœerosœe amanœe á endje za fœe 'e nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Aturugu yu ndje lima she awa bale adœeke: «Ka 'a, œerœe gadœe dá 'a kœembœerœe a?» Tshe gi fœe endje adœeke: «'E koko ngendja tshaabrœe azu dœe œgbœe nene; 'e papa ndje o'o dœe wala ga pa uzu nene. Kashe 'e gbe kolœe dœe ngendja tshangba akwa nœe 'e.»

<sup>15</sup> Azu sœe lima kœekate Masiya, uzu dœe uzu sœe lima kœegbe adœeke Yowane kœedœe ete she.

<sup>16</sup> Yé Yowane pa fœe endje kœe adœeke: «œemœe, mœe sœe kœeza batisimu fœe 'e dœe ungu; kashe tsheneke á tshe na manda mœe, tshe ropa mœe dœe gbœgbœe ye; mœe lili kœeka ga utshu ye dœe pe kœezu uwu œerœeda

nœ ye nene. Æshe, tshe za bala batisimu læ Ɔtsho Ishiri œdœ dœ owo fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe za gbarœ kœpe dœ tshelœ indji ngwarœ ga tshaabrœ ye. Manda kœpe tœnœ, tshe gumasœ indji ngwarœnœ gala kogba nœ ye, yé œ ko oforonœ va ga tœ owo neke á ru nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, Yowane mi lima anga angbi upu ndjoro fœ endje, yé œ yisœ Ɔtsho O'o fœ azu.

<sup>19</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, Yowane gbagbara Erode á tshe dœ gbozugo Galilayi mbœrœ á tshe to lima Erodiade, awo ayancœ œdœ pe anga ngbindirœ ndjoro á tshe mbœrœ lima.

<sup>20</sup> Yé ga pa upu á tshe mbœrœ kœ, tshe kpa za Yowane ga læ kánga.

### *Yowane za batisimu fœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 3.13-17; Mar 1.9-11)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda kœza batisimu fœ azu kœ, Yowane za ndje batisimu fœ Yisu. Dœ lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, tshalafœ kœrœ ngbi.

<sup>22</sup> Ɔtsho Ishiri jerœ ga pa ye 6ata mbepa, yé tshama to 6a lafo œ pa adœke: «Æbœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ waa; mbœrœ 6œ, mœ sœ dœ yanga.»

### *Aata Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 1.1-16)*

<sup>23</sup> Yisu sœ lima dœ ungu ga pa œrœ nœ zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30) yeka á tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye. Azu gbe lima adœke œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu á tshe dœ Yozefu dœ gbolo nœ Eliya,

<sup>24</sup> yé Eliya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi, Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki,

Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Yanayi, yé Yanayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu.

<sup>25</sup> Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Matatiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Amose, Amose kœdœ gbolo nœ Nawume, Nawume kœdœ gbolo nœ Eseli, yé Eseli kœdœ gbolo nœ Nagayi.

<sup>26</sup> Nagayi kœdœ gbolo nœ Maate, Maate kœdœ gbolo nœ Matatiase, Matatiase kœdœ gbolo nœ Semeyine, Semeyine kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoseke, yé Yoseke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoda.

<sup>27</sup> Yoda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yonane, Yonane kœdœ gbolo nœ Resa, Resa kœdœ gbolo nœ Zorobabele, Zorobabele kœdœ gbolo nœ Salatiyele, yé Salatiyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Neri.

<sup>28</sup> Neri kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleki, Meleki kœdœ gbolo nœ Adi, Adi kœdœ gbolo nœ Kosame, Kosame kœdœ gbolo nœ Elemadame, yé Elemadame kœdœ gbolo nœ Ere.

<sup>29</sup> Ere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yisu, Yisu kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliezere, Eliezere kœdœ gbolo nœ Yorime, Yorime kœdœ gbolo nœ Mata, yé Mata kœdœ gbolo nœ Levi.

<sup>30</sup> Levi kœdœ gbolo nœ Shimeyo, Shimeyo kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda, Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yozefu, Yozefu kœdœ gbolo nœ Yoname, yé Yoname kœdœ gbolo nœ Eliyakimi.

<sup>31</sup> Eliyakimi kœdœ gbolo nœ Meleya, Meleya kœdœ gbolo nœ Mena, Mena kœdœ gbolo nœ Matata, Matata kœdœ gbolo nœ Nata, yé Nata kœdœ gbolo nœ Davidi.

<sup>32</sup> Davidi kœdœ gbolo nœ Yese, Yese kœdœ gbolo nœ Obede, Obede kœdœ gbolo nœ Boaz, Boaz

kœdœ gbolo nœ Sala, yé Sala kœdœ gbolo nœ Nashone.

<sup>33</sup> Nashone kœdœ gbolo nœ Aminadabe, Aminadabe kœdœ gbolo nœ Adimine, Adimine kœdœ gbolo nœ Arni, Arni kœdœ gbolo nœ Eserone, Eserone kœdœ gbolo nœ Perese, yé Perese kœdœ gbolo nœ Yuda.

<sup>34</sup> Yuda kœdœ gbolo nœ Yakobo, Yakobo kœdœ gbolo nœ Izaka, Izaka kœdœ gbolo nœ Abrayamo, Abrayamo kœdœ gbolo nœ Tera, yé Tera kœdœ gbolo nœ Nahore.

<sup>35</sup> Nahore kœdœ gbolo nœ Seruge, Seruge kœdœ gbolo nœ Rewu, Rewu kœdœ gbolo nœ Pelege, Pelege kœdœ gbolo nœ Ebere, yé Ebere kœdœ gbolo nœ Shela.

<sup>36</sup> Shela kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane, Kenane kœdœ gbolo nœ Arpakesade, Arpakesade kœdœ gbolo nœ Seme, Seme kœdœ gbolo nœ Nowa, yé Nowa kœdœ gbolo nœ Lameke.

<sup>37</sup> Lameke kœdœ gbolo nœ Matusaleme, Matusaleme kœdœ gbolo nœ Enoke, Enoke kœdœ gbolo nœ Yerede, Yerede kœdœ gbolo nœ Malaleyele, yé Malaleyele kœdœ gbolo nœ Kenane.

<sup>38</sup> Kenane kœdœ gbolo nœ Enoke, Enoke kœdœ gbolo nœ Sete, Sete kœdœ gbolo nœ Adamo, yé Adamo kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

## 4

*Djaboro na kœwu lœsu Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.1-11; Mar 1.12-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Ɔtsho Ishiri su lima Yisu kperoe loko á tshe to ba langu Yordane á gu; ye Ishiri noe Ndjaba to she na toene ga loe kpagagasho.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe lo lima ba zoe olo zazu bisha, ye á djaboro na koewu losu ye. Tshe zizi lima oeroe loe olonee asoemoe nene, ye manda noe ogo litoe ye kpakpakpa ye.

<sup>3</sup> Djaboro pa foe she adoeke: «Edeoe boe koedoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba, pa foe badja asoeke oe fatoe ye toe mapa.»

<sup>4</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Endje su bala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: “Uzu oe soe doe soro koloe mboeroe mapa nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Djaboro 'o doe she oerrr ba toe anga osho á soe ba lawutsha, oe yisoe Ogo gbozu noe tshapasho djigi foe she.

<sup>6</sup> Ye oe pa foe she adoeke: «Moe ko ogonee asoeke doe gbogbonee oedoe oeroe tsheloenoe ko foe boe. Gbambane nene, Ndjaba za lima foe moe; moe li koeza foe uzu neke á moe yindoe ye.

<sup>7</sup> Edeoe boe koegote ga utshu moe, oeroenoe ko oe te oenee zoe ye.»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi foe she adoeke: «Buku noe Ndjaba pa adoeke: “Boe gote ga utshu Gbozu Ndjaba noe zoe, ye boe donga koloe she tshebabale.”»

<sup>9</sup> Djaboro kpa na doe she ba lakpi Yerusaleme oe za she ba pa kumu Tepelo, ye á pa foe she adoeke: «Edeoe boe koedoe Gbolo noe Ndjaba, to ba ke oe i tshiri ga ati.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambane nene, endje su bala Buku noe Ndjaba adoeke: “Ndjaba oe za awa foe aandjelu noe ye adoeke endje gbondoe zoe.”

11 Yé ga pa nœ: “Endje za 6œ dœ kane endje ga ati mbœrœ á 6œ kœzaza ada zœ tɔ badja nene.”»

12 Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Papara awa kœwu lœsu Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ nene.”»

13 Manda kœwu lœsu Yisu dœ aka mara afara kɔ, djaboro gitœ ye tœ ye kœkate œrrr ga tœ anga olo á tshe za.

*Yisu tetœ kœmbœrœ ali akwa nœ ye 6a lœ Galilayi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.12-17; Mar 1.14-15)*

14 Yisu su dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ɔtshɔ Ishiri, œ kwatœ ye ga lœ Galilayi yé i'iri ye za lima osho djigi.

15 Tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ endje, yé azu kɔ sœ kœpandœ œsœ mokɔ nœ ye.

*Azu Nazarete yiyi lima ndœ kœyisœrœ nœ Yisu nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.54-58; Mar 6.1-6)*

16 Yisu na ga lœ Nazarete, tshalakpi á tshe gerœ lœnœ. Dœ lɔkɔ sabata, tshe li ga lœ Sinagoga lindœ mara ye. Tshe áalafo ndœ kœdi o'o ama Ndjaba.

17 Endje za buku á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya su, fœ she. Tshe gbara ala bukunœ ga tœ osho á endje sú adœke:

18 «Ishiri nœ Gbozu sœ pa mœ mbœrœ á tshe ke mœ adœke mœ yisœ Ɔtshɔ O'o fœ ayi oyo.

Tshe vwa mœ kœmindœ nœ fœ aayi kána adœke endje wuta lœ kána nœ endje ye,

yé fœ aayibula adœke endje kpa wu osho.

Tshe vwa mœ adœke

mœ ko azu á endje sœ kœemboercœ œercœ kanga fœ endje ga ushu,

19 yé mœ pandœ nœ fœ azu adœeke,

ungu á Gbozu yindœ kœema ɔtshɔ lɔsu nœ ye li ye.»

20 Manda kœedi bukunœ, Yisu dje ga tœncœ œ gi fœ ayi akwa tshelœ Sinagoga, yé œ sœ ga ati. Azu kɔ á endje sœ lima scœndancœ, ko ala endje djœrrr ga tœ ye.

21 Yé tshe tetœ kœepa fœ endje adœeke: «O'onœ á 'e dji la bukunœ kpesheke asœ, œ mbœerœtœ endje ye.»

22 Azu kɔ sœ lima kœepa ɔtshɔ o'o tœ upu nœ Yisu. Endje katœ ama endje ti ɔsɔ tœ ɔtshɔ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœepa tœncœ, yé œ tetœ kœeyutœ endje adœeke: «Ɛ doédœ gbolo nœ Yozefu dœeke nene a?»

23 Yisu mindœ nœ fœ endje adœeke: «Mœ wu adja sœ nœ adœeke 'e pa ndœema toro asœ fœ mœ: “Monganga, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.” 'E kpa pa ndje fœ mœ adœeke: “A wusœ neke kɔ á ɓœ mbœercœ lima ɓa lœ Kaparnawumu ye. Mbœercœ ndje tshetœ œercœncœ ascœmœ ɓa lœ ongbo nœ zœ dœ tœ zœ ɓa ke.”»

24 Yé tshe kpa pa adœeke: «Mœ sœ kœemindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke, endje yiyindœ ayi kœegbara o'o ɓa lakpi á endje zu she tœncœ nene.

25 Mœ sœ kœepa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœeke, ayashe koya do lima pancœ ɓa lœ Israyele lɔkɔ á Eliya sœ lima kœegbara o'o ye. Dœ lɔkɔ nœ ascœmœ ndje, yavuru nini lima nene œerrr manda ungu votɔ dœ yapu mindu dœ bale, yé egerœ ogo za lima tshapa ɔshɔ djigi.

26 Andaa, Ndjaba vwavwa lima Eliya fœ anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje nene. Kashe tshe vwa she

kolœ 6a ndœ anga yashe koya 6a lœ Sarepeta, 6a lœ ogo Sidona.

<sup>27</sup> Aayi boroma sœ lima ndjoro lœ ogo Israyele lƒkƒ á Elisa dœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o. Andaa anga bale sheshe lima nene, kashe kolœ Namane á tshe kœdœ uzu Siri dá she.»

<sup>28</sup> Kœdji lima o'onœ asœmœ ataa, azu kƒ á endje sœ 6a lœ Sinagoga, suku dœ ókó tƒpanœ kpuru.

<sup>29</sup> Endje áalafœ ndœ Yisu œ gi she wuta tœnœ ga shu lœ ongbo, yé œ to she na tœnœ 6a tœ leta kumu koto á endje mbœrœ ongbo nœ endje ga panœ mbœrœ á kœgeta she ga ati.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe tshe ro tƒ ugurutœ endje, yé œ pu œsœ awa tœ ye.

*Yisu gƒrƒ ekpe ishiri*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 7.28-29; Mar 1.21-28)*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu na ga lœ Kaparnawumu, ongbo tshelœ ogo Galilayi, yé œ sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu kƒ dœ lƒkƒ sabata.

<sup>32</sup> Azu ki lima tœ mara kœyisœrœ nœ ye waa, mbœrœ tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o 6ata uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu.

<sup>33</sup> Anga uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye sœ ndje lima lœ Sinagoganœ. Tshe ta rawa dœ œgbƒ tshama ye adœke:

<sup>34</sup> «Ha! Yisu uzu Nazarete, 6œ yindœ kœmbœrœ gadœ tœ 'a? Bœ na mbœrœ kœwo 'a? Mœ wusœ zœ dœ œtshœnœ: Œ6œ kœdœ œyerœ uzu á Ndjaba vwa she.»

<sup>35</sup> Yisu ra ekpe ishiri sœmœ adœke: «Sœ koko yé œ wuta lœ uzunœ asœke!» Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, ekpe ishiriñœ za she vesho ga ugurutœ azu yé œ



wuta lœ ye, kashe œ mboembœrœ ekperœ tœ ye nene.

<sup>36</sup> Azu kɔ ki lima tœ œsœnœ yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje adœke: «Asœ kœdœ mara o'o gade? Tshe pa o'o dœ tshagbozu œdœ pe dœ gbɔgbɔ fœ ekpe ishiri, yé ekpe ishiri wuta ye.»

<sup>37</sup> Yé i'iri Yisu za osho djigi lœ tshakala ogonœ asœmœ.

### *Yisu she aayi koɔa ndjoro*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 8.14-17; Mar 1.29-34)*

<sup>38</sup> Yisu wuta lima lœ Sinagoga, œ na ɓa sœnda nœ Shimu. Ayi mbeya Shimu sœ lima dœ œgbɔ koɔa biwa, yé endje ki fœ Yisu adœke tshe she she.

<sup>39</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ndo dœ she, œ pa o'o dœ œgbɔ yé koɔa biwanœ katœ ye yé! Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, tshe áalafo œ tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ endje.

<sup>40</sup> Dœ kidala, azu na lima dœ mara koɔa nœ endje ngbangbangba fœ Yisu. Tshe to kane ye ga pa endje bale dœ bale, yé endje she ye.

<sup>41</sup> Ekpe ishiri wuta ndje lima lœ azu ndjoro dœ kœta rawa adœke: «Æɓœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Nd-jaba!» Kashe Yisu ra lima aekpe ishiri nœ adœke endje pupu o'o bale nene. Gmbanœ nene, endje wusœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

### *Yisu yisœ œrœ djelœ Sinagoga*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 1.35-39; Mat 4.23)*

<sup>42</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kœrɔ, Yisu wuta lœ ongbonœ asœmœ œ na ga lœ kpagagasho. Azu ndjoro na lima kœpara she. Lɔkɔ á endje gbɔ she, endje yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe gitœ ye tœ œne nene.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Ɛ li adœke mœ mi ndje ndœ Ɔtshɔ O'o nœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba ɓa lœ anga angbi ongbo. Gbambanœ nene, mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba vwa mœ.»

<sup>44</sup> Yé tshe yi lima sœ œrœ djelœ Sinagoga lœ ogo Yuda.

## 5

*Yisu e ali ayambarœ nœ ye*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 4.18-22; Mar 1.16-20; Yow 21.1-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ indiri mangu Genazarete\*, yé azu ndjoro ndivwiri she mbœrœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe wu agba bisha ɓa tœ mangunœ, kashe ayi kœpara ageatshalangu jerœ œ sœ kœdjutɔ gbanda nœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Yisu 'o ga lœ anga agbanœ bale á doé œnœ Shimu, yé œ pa fœ she adœke tshe katœ mangunœ œ gi agbanœ teasho ga uguru ungu. Tshe sœ ga ati ga lœ agba yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ ukpulu azu.

<sup>4</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe yisœ œrœnœ á ka ye, tshe pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Gi agbanœ ɓa tœ œsœ dili ungu, yé 'e vwi gbanda nœ 'e mbœrœ kœko ageatshalangu.»

<sup>5</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wu oyo dœ butshɔ 'owara, 'a gbɔgbɔ œrœ bale nene. Kashe ɓata á ɓœ pa fœ mœ ye, mœ vwi gbandanœ ye.»

---

\* **5.1** Anga 'iri mangu galilayi kœdœ Genazarete

<sup>6</sup> Endje vwi gbanda œ ko lima ageatshalangu ndjoro, yé tshelœ gbanda nœ endje te lima tœ kœsuru toœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje wu ata, œ gavwa anga anga endje á endje sœ 6a lœ anga angbi agba adœke, endje na dœ œne gbotá gbandanœ dœ endje. Endje na, yé œ ko ageatshalangu œrrr kperœ dœ agba bibisha. Ama agba sœ pe lima teasho adœke œ nduru dœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Lœkœ á Shimu Petro wu ata, tshe gote dœ matshukuda ye ga utshu Yisu yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, gitœ zœ tœ mœ lœ ingirinœ, mbœœœ œmœ kœdœ ayi kœmbœœœ ekperœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Awa za lima Shimu dœ anganœ kœ á endje na dœ endje, tœ kœwu ageatshalangu ndjoro á endje vwi endje.

<sup>10</sup> Awa za ndje lima Ajake dœ Yowane, agbolo nœ Zebedayi á endje dœ lima aanga Shimu. Kashe Yisu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Sœsœ dœ awa nene. Kœto kpesheke, 6œ kpa dœ ayi kœpara ageatshalangu nene kashe 6œ te ayi kœpara azu.»

<sup>11</sup> Endje gi agba nœ endje kœ ga tœ mangu, œ katœ œœœ kœ yé œ te manda ye.

### *Yisu she ayi boroma*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.1-4; Mar 1.40-45)*

<sup>12</sup> Ŭlœ bale, Yisu sœ lima 6a lœ anga ongbo bale á anga ayi boroma sœ lœnœ. Lœkœ á tshe wu lima Yisu, tshe na œ gote ga utshu ye, œ ki fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœœœ, œdœ 6œ kœyindœ nœ, 6œ she mœ adœke mœ wuta yerœ.»

<sup>13</sup> Yisu yi kane ye, œ goro she yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 6œ she ye.» Pe tœ

œsœncœ, kôba boromancœ kœekatœ uzuncœ ascœmœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene, kashe gu œ matœ zœ fœ nganga Ndjaba, yé œ to tokóró b̄ata á Moyize pa lima ndœ nœ mbœrœ kœema fœ azu adœke b̄œ she lœ kôba ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ œrœ á Yisu sœ kœembœrœ tœncœ djezœ ngbangbangba. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœngb̄tœ endje mbœrœ kœedji she, yé œ sœ ndje kœshe lœ kôba nœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Yisu gitœ ye ugurutœ azu, œ na ga lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœza avwala.

*Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 9.1-8; Mar 2.1-12)*

<sup>17</sup> Dœ anga olo bale, Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ atake, Afarisayi œdœ agbozu kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima zœ. Endje to lima dje lakp̄i ogo Galilayi, lakp̄i ogo Yuda œdœ ndje lœ ongbo Yerusalem. Gb̄gb̄ nœ Gbozu Ndjaba sœ lima dœ Yisu, yé tshe sœ kœshe aayi kôba.

<sup>18</sup> Yé azu za anga uzu á ada ye tshu ga pa kondja, œ na dœ she. Endje sœ lima kœpara awa adœke œne li dœ she ga sœnda œ za she b̄a utshu Yisu.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe b̄ata á azu ngba lima t̄panœ kpuru, awa adœke endje li dœ she gugu nene. Endje ɔ, œ k̄r̄o ogoro b̄a pa anda yé œ yi she dœ kondjanœ b̄a ugurutœ azu, ndjii kpœtshu Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> L̄k̄o á Yisu wu kœyindœrœ nœ endje, tshe pa fœ ayi kôbancœ adœke: «Mœ djercœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa dœ Afarisayi te lima tœ kœgb̄tshelœ endje adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ uzu

de á sœ koegu œsœ Ndjaba ataa? Ede dá li tœ koedjœœndœ ekperœ nœ uzu a? E doédœ Ndjaba kuti ye nene a?»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kɔ, yé œ yu endje adœke: «Mbœœœ gade á 'e gbe o'o tœ lɔsu 'e atake a?»

<sup>23</sup> Kœpa fœ uzunœ adœke: “Mœ djœœndœ ekperœ nœ zœ” too kœpa adœke: “Aalafo œ na ana”, o'o neketa dá doé œgbɔ o'o a?»

<sup>24</sup> Kashe mœ pa o'onœ asœke mbœœœ á 'e kœwusœ nœ adœke kpœ pa œshɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu dá sœ doé gbœgbɔ mbœœœ koedjœœndœ ekperœ.» Yé tshe kœpa fœ uzu á ada ye tshu adœke: «Mœ pa fœ bœ, alafo œ za kondja nœ zœ yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ zœ.»

<sup>25</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, uzunœ áalafo doé ala azu kɔ, œ za gbarœ á tshe lo ga panœ, yé œ gu ga sœnda nœ ye doé koedonga mokɔ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>26</sup> Uvuru azu kɔ kpa lima lœ nœ, endje donga Ndjaba yé awa ko endje kɔ, á endje pa adœke: «A wu kpesheke œœœ á a wuwu ba lima nene.»

### *Yisu e Levi*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 9.9-13; Mar 2.13-17)*

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu wuta yé œ wu anga ayi kœko ngendja lapo bale á i'iri ye koedœ Levi, tshe sœ ba lœ anda kœko ngendja lapo. Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Na manda mœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Levi katœ œœœ nœ ye kɔ, œ áafo yé œ na manda ye.

<sup>29</sup> Manda nœ, Levi mbœœœ egerœ angbo ba sœnda nœ ye fœ Yisu. Azu kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro, doé pe anga azu sœ lima kœzi œœœ doé endje awa bale.

<sup>30</sup> Afarisayi dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa te lima tœ kœpulœma endje, yé œ yu ayambarœ nœ Yisu adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e sœ kœzi œrœ yé á sœ kœndjo œrœ awa bale dœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Æ dœdœ azu á tshelœ ɔkɔ endje sœ yerœ dá gbe kœna kœwu monganga nene, kashe kolœ aayi kœba dá gbe ndœ kœna kœwu she.

<sup>32</sup> Mœ nana kœ'e azu á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe mœ na mbœrœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje.»

*Azu yu Yisu tœ upu nœ kœyotshelœma  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.14-15; Mar 2.18-20)*

<sup>33</sup> Anga azu yu lima Yisu adœke: «Ayambarœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu œdœ pe endje nœ Afarisayi sœ lima kœyotshelœma endje mbœrœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba. Kashe mbœrœ gadé á ayambarœ nœ zœ sœ kœzi œrœ, á sœ kœndjo œrœ a?»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ endje kœ'e azu ndœ angbo totœ, yé uzu á tshe to yashenœ sœpe damba tœ œsœnœ dœ endje, 'e li kœpa fœ azunœ asœmœ adœke endje yotshelœma endje ye a? Æ œ nene.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe lœkɔ á endje kœza akɔ yashenœ ugu-rutœ anganœ, dá œlœnœ á endje yotshelœma endje dœmœ.»

<sup>36</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga ndœma toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Uzu bale zaza ndœma tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ongboro lœba nene. Ædœ tshe kœmbœrœ ataa, tshe ndi tafo lœbanœ, yé ndœma tafo lœba lili dœ ongboro lœbanœ nene.

<sup>37</sup> Uzu bale susu tafo ipi á sœ kœyu damba vavava ga lœ ongboro anga nene. Atamœ nene, tshelœ anga œ 'u dœ katsha tafo ipincœ á sœ kœyu vavava asœmœ: Tshelœ anga œ ndi yé ipi œ tu kpa ga lœ œshœ.

<sup>38</sup> Kashe œ li adœke endje sú tafo ipi ga lœ tafo anga.

<sup>39</sup> Yé uzu bale á tshe yindœ koendjo tafo ipi manda ongboro ipi gugu nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje pa walaka adœke: “Ongboro ipi dá tshœ kœropa tafonœ.”»

## 6

### *Yisu kœdœ ayengœ sabata*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.1-8; Mar 2.23-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœro tɔ lœ kindi ble awa bale dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Yé ayambarœncœ sœ lima kœverœ indji blencœ, œ sœ kœkœrœnœ dœ kane endje yé á sœ kœzi indjinœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga Afarisayi yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ œneke á awa akwa pakata nœ dœ olo sabata a?»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E didi œneke á Davidi mbœrœ anga ɔɔ bale á ogo mi lima she dœ azu nœ ye á tshe na tœ awa dœ endje nene a?»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe li dœ endje 6a lœ anda nœ Ndjaba, yé œ zi mapa á endje to dœ tokóró fœ Ndjaba. Tshe zi yé œ to angancœ fœ azu á endje na tœ awa nœ dœ she, mapa á sœ má kolœ mbœrœ anganga Ndjaba.»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa gi fœ endje adœke: «Gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ ayengœ lœkœ sabata.»

*Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.9-14; Mar 3.1-6)*

<sup>6</sup> Ɛ kpa wuta ga tœ anga lɔkɔ sabata bale, Yisu li ga lœ Sinagoga œ tetœ kœyi lima sœ œrœ. Anga uzu bale á kuni ye tshu, sœ lima kpœtœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi mesho lima lœ ala endje kœwu too Yisu œ she uzunœ asœmœ dœ lɔkɔ sabata, yeka á œne kœgbɔ awa kœtɔ meza pa ye.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tshe wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ uzunœ á kane ye tshu asœmœ adœke: «Aalafo, œ na œ ka 6a ugurunœ.» Uzunœ áalafo œ na œ ka 6a zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu yu endje adœke: «Ɛrœ gade dá awa akwa nœ azœ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ kolœ dœ lɔkɔ sabatanœ a? Ɛ yindœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ œtshœrœ too a mbœrœ ekperœ a? Kœshe uzu too kœwo she a?»

<sup>10</sup> Tshe tondœ endje kɔ, yé œ pa fœ uzu kobanœ adœke: «Yɔrɔ tshelœ kane zœ!» Tshe yɔrɔ tshelœ kane ye, yé kane ye gumatœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Tshelœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi sœ gboo dœ ókó, yé endje tetœ kœvwarandœ o'o ugurutœ endje tœ œrœ neke á endje mbœrœ ga tœ Yisu.

*Yisu ke aayi avwa nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1; 10.1-4; Mar 3.13-19)*

<sup>12</sup> Lœ œlɔnœ asœmœ, Yisu œ ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza avwala, yé œ donga Ndjaba butshɔ 'owara.

<sup>13</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, tshe e ayambarœ nœ ye œ rɔtshelœ endje ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé á ta i'iri «aayi avwa» ga pa endje.



14 Ɔiri aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœke: Shimu á Yisu za ndje Ɔiri Petro ga pa ye œdœ ayancœ dœ Andere, Jake œdœ Yowane, Filipino œdœ Bartelemi,

15 Matie œdœ Toma, Jake gbolo nœ Alefe œdœ Shimu á tshe sœ ndje lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kœpara adœke ogo nœ œne gbœ lipanda,

16 Yudasi, gbolo nœ Jake œdœ Yudasi Isikariote\* á tshe ka lima Yisu.

*Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 4.24-25; Mar 3.7-11)*

17 Yisu to dœ endje 6a pa kaga, yé œ jerœ œ ka ga tœ osho á sœ kpaá. Dá ascœmœ, ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ azu ndjoro: Azu tshelœ ogo Yuda kœ, azu tshalakpi Yerusalemœ, azu tshalakpi Tire œdœ pe Sidona sœ lima kpœtœmœ.

18 Endje na lima kœdji Yisu œdœ kœpara awa kœshe lœ kœba nœ endje. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri, she lima ye.

19 Uzu kœ sœ lima kœpara awa kœgoro she mbœrœ gbœgbœ sœ lima kœwuta lœ ye, yé á sœ kœshe azu kœ.

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ ayi yanga œdœ ayi oyo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.1-12)*

20 Yisu tondœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa adœke: «Yanga nœ 'e á 'e dœ aayi oyo, gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ mbœrœ 'e!

21 Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ ogo ngœngœncœ ascœke, gbambancœ nene, 'e gbœ kœziroœ ndjoro!

---

\* **6.16** Yudasi Isikariote: Œ yindœ kœpa adœke uzu tshelœ ongbo Kiriote

Yanga nœ 'e á 'e sœ tœ iki ngɔngɔnœ asœke,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e mætœ 'e zœ!

<sup>22</sup> «Ɛdœ azu kœyiangba 'e, á kœgɔrɔ 'e, á kœgu 'e  
yé á sœ kœpa tœ ekperœ nœ 'e mbœrœ a 'e yindœ  
Gbolo nœ uzu, 'e sœ dœ yanga.

<sup>23</sup> Lɔkɔ á œrœ nœ asœmœ kœmbœrœtœ endje, 'e  
sœ dœ yanga œ i ga lafo dœ yanga mbœrœ egerœ  
œrœ sœ kœkate 'e ɓa lafo. Ataa dá aata endje sœ  
kœmbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi kœgbœrœ,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e gbɔ œrœ tshangba œnœ 'e ye!

<sup>25</sup> Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro ngɔngɔnœ  
asœke,

gbambanœ nene, ogo œ mi 'e zœ!

Oyo nœ 'e á 'e sœ kœmætœ 'e ngɔngɔnœ asœke,  
gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ lœ oyo, yé 'e ki bala zœ!

<sup>26</sup> Oyo nœ 'e œdœ azu kœsœ kœpatœ ɔtshœrœ nœ  
'e, gbambanœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ mara á aata  
endje mbœrœ lima ga tœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ  
wala!»

*Yisu yisœ œrœ pa kœyindœsho ga ndœ ayingba  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 5.39-47)*

<sup>27</sup> «Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e á 'e sœ kœdji mœ  
asœke, adœke: 'E yindœ ayingba 'e œ mbœrœ  
ɔtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœyiangba 'e.

<sup>28</sup> 'E ki fœ Ndjaba tshe to kane ye ga pa end-  
jeneke á endje sœ kœdarandœ 'e, yé œ za avwala  
fœ she mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ  
œrœ kanga fœ 'e.

<sup>29</sup> Ɛdœ uzu kœda бага zœ, fa tshakalanœ fœ she  
dœ tshe da ndje. Ɛdœ uzu kœza yɔgbɔdɔ lœba nœ  
zœ, katœ lœba okoro nœ zœ ti fœ she tshe za ndje.

<sup>30</sup> To œrœ fœ uzu neke kɔ á tshe esho ndœ œrœ tœ zœ. Yé œdœ uzu kœza œrœ nœ zœ, yuyu she adœke tshe gi fœ ɓœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> 'E mbœrœ fœ anga 'e adja ɓata œneke á 'e yindœ nœ adœke endje mbœrœ fœ 'e.

<sup>32</sup> «Ɔdœ 'e kœyi kolœ ndœ endjeneke á endje yindœ 'e, œrœ tshangbancœ á 'e gbɔ kœdœ gadé? Awa bale ndje, aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yiye ndje ndœ endjeneke á endje lœ kœyindœ endje!

<sup>33</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœsœ kolœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ 'e, œrœ tshangbancœ á 'e gbɔ kœdœ gadé? Aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœmbœrœ atamœ.

<sup>34</sup> Ɔdœ 'e kœsœ kœdaka kuda kolœ fœ endjeneke á 'e sœ kœgbe kœgbɔ anga œrœ ɓa ndœ endje, œrœ tshangbancœ á 'e gbɔ kœdœ gadé? Ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ ndje kœdaka kuda fœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yeka á endje gi tshangbancœ awa bale fœ endje.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe 'e yindœ azu neke á endje yiangba 'e, œ mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ endje. Ɔdœ 'e kœdaka œrœ tœ kuda fœ endje, 'e sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke endje gi fœ 'e nene. Dœ tœncœ ataa, 'e gbɔ œrœ tshangbancœ dœ egerœncœ, yé 'e te agbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kɔ. Gbambancœ nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje ɔtshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ she, œdœ pe fœ aayi katshalɔsu.

<sup>36</sup> 'E sœ dœ ɔtshɔ lɔsu ga tœ azu ɓata á Aba 'e sœ dœ tœncœ.»

*'E wawa o'o ga pa azu nene  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.1-5)*

37 «'E wawa o'o ga pa uzu bale nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwa ndje bala o'o ga pa 'e nene. 'E wawa agbɔ ngbanga ga pa anga 'e nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœwawa ndje agbɔ ngbanga bala ga pa 'e nene. 'E wu oyo anga 'e yeka á Ndjaba kœwu ndje bala oyo 'e.

38 'E to œrœ fœ anga 'e, yeka á Ndjaba kœto ndje œrœ fœ 'e: Gbambanœ nene, tshe to œrœ ga læ ngbade læba nœ 'e ndjoro, tshe nduru yé œ yeme œtoœnœ adœke œ su kperœ. Ndjaba œ to œrœ fœ 'e kolœ lindœ œneke á 'e sœ kœto toœnœ fœ anga 'e.»

39 Yisu kpa pa dœ ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «'E wu anga ayibula kœyisœ awa fœ yanganœ dœ ayibula ye a? Œdœ tshe kœto she ataa, endje yo kɔ bibisha ga læ kudu nene a?

40 Yambarœ roropa ayi kœyisœrœ fœ she nene. Kashe yambarœ kɔ á tshe wusœ œrœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ, tshe wuta ndje ɔata ayi kœyisœrœ nœ ye.

41 Mbœrœ gadœ á ɔœ sœ kœtondœ oforo ebe á sœ læ ala aya zœ, yé á gbegbe ndœ maɔaya á sœ læ ala zœ nene a?

42 Bœ sœ kœpa fœ aya zœ adœke: “Aya mœ, kaka mœ tshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ læ ala zœ”, œɔœ á ɔœ sœsœ kœwu maɔaya á sœ læ ala zœ nene, ɔœ pa má ata kotoo? Wulapatshɔ, tshakavwa maɔaya á sœ læ ala zœ utshunœ œ wu osho ngbi, yeka á kœtshakavwa oforo ebe á sœ læ ala aya zœ.»

### *Kœwusœ ɔyɔ mbœrœ elenœ*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 12.33-35; 7.16-20)*

43 «ɔtshɔ ɔyɔ zuzu ekpe leyɔ nene, yeka á dœ ɔyɔ á sœ dœ kɔɔa kœzu ɔtshɔ leyɔ nene.

44 Endje wusœ ɔyɔ dœ ɔyɔ mangba elence. Endje kəkɔ ele fige ɓa tœ batima nene. Endje kəkɔ ndje lekpɔ ɓa lœ nduku akpala nene.

45 Ɔtshɔ uzu sœ kœma ɔtshɔrœ á sœ ɓa lœsu ye, yé ekpe uzu sœ kœma ekperœ á sœ ndje ɓa lœsu ye. Gbambance nene, o'o kɔ á wuta lœ ama uzu, œ to ɓa lœsu ye á su kperœ dœ tœnce.»

### *Anda bisha*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.24-27)*

46 «Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœ'e mœ adœke: “Gbozu, Gbozu”, yé á sœsœ kœembœrœ neke á mœ sœ kœpa tœnce fœ 'e nene a?

47 Uzu kɔ á tshe na ga ndœ mœ, á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á za ga tœ akwa, tshe li dœ dœ? Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke:

48 Tshe li dœ uzu á tshe mɔ anda: Tshe dji kudu kiti anda ngbii œ gbɔ badja, yeka á ko briki ga lœ œporœnce. Ləkɔ á ungu su, œ tara kpɔɔ ga tœ ada andance, kashe andance kakavwa lima nene, mbœrœ endje mɔ lima kiti andance ngbiri.

49 Kashe tsheneke á tshe dji o'o ama mœ yé á zaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ ɓata uzu á tshe djidji kudu kiti anda nœ ye á wuta ga pa badja nene, á mɔ ga pa ɔshɔ gbambance. Ləkɔ á ungu su ga tœ ada andance, œ kavwa yé tshelœnce ndjɔ djigi ye.»

## 7

### *Yisu she kanga nœ gbozu tshapa aturugu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 8.5-13)*

1 Ləkɔ á Yisu pa o'o nœ ye kɔ fœ azu á endje sœ lima kœdji she, tshe na ga lœ Kaparnawumu.

<sup>2</sup> Anga gbozu tshapa aturugu tshelœ Roma sœ lima dœ anga kanga nœ ye bale á tshe yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru. Kanganœ ascœmœ sœ lima dœ koɓa, ndoo dœ kuzu.

<sup>3</sup> Lɔkɔ á gbozu tshapa aturugunœ dji upu nœ Yisu, tshe vwa anga agbɔ agbozu Ikrizia adœke endje na œ ki fœ she dœ tshe na œ she kanga nœ œne.

<sup>4</sup> Endje wuta ɓa ndœ Yisu, yé œ ki fœ she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe vwa 'a kœdœ ɔtshɔ uzu, œ li adœke ɓœ mbœrœ œrœ á tshe pa tœnœ, fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe yindœ ogo nœ azœ yé œshe dá mɔ Sinagoga fœ azœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu gu tœ awanœ bale dœ endje. Lɔkɔ á tshe wuta lima ndoo dœ anda, gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa anganœ mbœrœ kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, wuwu oyo tœ zœ nene, mbœrœ mœ sœsœ ndjii adœke ɓœ kœli ga lœ anda nœ mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ndje ataa á mœ wa adœke, mœ na dœ tœ mœ œrrr ga ndœ zœ nene; kashe pa kolœ o'o bale dœ kanga nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, she.

<sup>8</sup> Œmœ ndje, mœ sœ dœ agbozu tshapa mœ á mœ sœ kœdji endje, yé dœ aturugu á endje sœ tshakudu mœ. Œdœ mœ kœpa fœ anga bale adœke: “Na”, ngbewo tshe na da ye. Œdœ mœ kpa kœpa ndje fœ anga adœke: “Na ga mœ”, ngbewo tshe na ye. Yé œdœ mœ kœpa ndje fœ kanga nœ mœ adœke: “Mbœrœ œrœnœ ascœ”, ngbewo tshe mbœrœ ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu dji o'onœ ascœmœ, tshe sœ dœ yanga ga ndœ ye. Tshe fatœ ye ga ndœ ukpulu azu

á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, œdœ ndje ɓa ugurutœ azu Israyelencœ gbaa, mœ gbɔgbɔ mara kœyindœrœ sœke nene.»

<sup>10</sup> Lɔkɔ á azuncœ á gbozu tshapa aturugu vwa endje, gu ɓa scœnda nœ gbozu tshapa aturuguncœ ɓa zœ, endje gbɔ ayi akwanœ tshe sœ dœ ɔtshɔ ɔkɔ ye.

### *Yisu she anga ovoro gbolo yakoshe lœ kuzu*

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu ro ga lœ anga ongbo bale á i'irincœ kœdœ Nayine. Ayambarœ nœ ye œdœ pe ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœna tœ awanœ bale dœ she.

<sup>12</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje wuta lima ndoo tœ kœli ga lœ ongbonœ atake, endje gbɔtœ endje dœ ukpulu azu ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœna ndœ kœshi kuzu: Œ dœ lima gbolo yakoshe tshebabale nœ anga yashe koya. Azu tshelœ ongbonœ ndjoro na lima tœ awa bale dœ yashencœ.

<sup>13</sup> Lɔkɔ á Gbozu wu yashencœ ascœmœ, oyo ye ká she yé tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Kpa kiki nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu gitœ ye ga utshuncœ œ goro ngbongbo kuzuncœ. Azu á endje za lima ngbongbonœ ka, yé Yisu pa adœke: «Ovoro gbolo yakoshe, mœ pa fœ ɓœ, jɔ ye!»

<sup>15</sup> Ngbewo kuzuncœ sœ ga ati, œ tetœ kœpa o'o. Yé Yisu za she fœ ayincœ.

<sup>16</sup> Awa li lima tœ azu para kɔkɔ, yé endje te lima tœ kœdonga Ndjaba adœke: «Egerœ ayi kœgbara o'o wuta ga lœ ugurutœ azœ!» Yé œ kpa pa ndje adœke: «Ndjaba na kœshe azu nœ ye!»

17 Yé o'o toé upu noé œerœence á Yisu mbœerœ ascœmœ za tshelœe lœe ogo Yuda œedœe tshalakpi kœ á sœe indirinœe ndjengene.

*Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa azu 6a ndœe Yisu  
(Wu 6a toé Mat 11.2-19)*

18 Ayambarœe noé Yowane pandœe akwa kœ á Yisu mbœerœe ascœmœe fœe she. Tshe e anga endje bisha ugurutœe endje,

19 yé œe vwa endje fœe Gbozu Yisu kœeyu she adœeke: «œœœe kœedœe Masiya á tshe sœe kœena toœneœe a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»

20 Lœkœ á endje wuta 6a ndœe Yisu, endje pa fœe she adœeke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa 'a 6a ndœe zœe mbœerœe kœeyu 6œe adœeke: “œœœe kœedœe Masiya á tshe sœe kœena toœneœe a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»»

21 Kolœe dœe lœndœneœe ascœmœe, Yisu she azu nd-joro lœe kœœa noœe endje, lœe kœendi noœe endje. Tshe gœrœ ekpe ishiri pa endje yé œe she ndje aayibula.

22 Manda noœe, tshe gi lima fœe azu á Yowane vwa endje adœeke: «'E gu œe pandœe neke á 'e wu dœe ala 'e yé á dji dœe utu 'e, fœe she. 'E pandœe noœe adœeke: “Aayibula tetœe kœewu osho, azu á ada endje tshu tetœe kœena ana, aayi boroma she, aayi bitu tetœe kœedji o'o, akuzu kwatœe endje ga lœe soro, yé endje pandœe Œtshœ O'o fœe aayi oyo.

23 Yanga noœe uzu á tshe kakatœe kœeyindœerœe noœe ye ga ndœe mœe nene.”»

24 Lœkœ á aayi avwa noœe Yowane gu lima da ye, Yisu tetœe kœepa toœe upu noœe Yowane fœe ukpulu azu ascœmœe adœeke: «œœœe gadœe dá 'e na kœewu toœneœe



6a lœ kpagagasho a? 'E na kœwu mulu á yugu sœ kœmea tœncœ kpangi kpangi a? Ɖ œ nene.

25 Yé ata œrcœ gadé dá 'e na lima kœwu tœncœ a? 'E na kœwu uzu á tshe verœ otshœ lœba a? Ɖ œ nene. Gbambancœ nene, azu á endje sœ kœverœ otshœ lœba, yé á sœ dœ œrcœ waa, endje sœ 6a lœ anda nœ agbozugo.

26 Ata 'e na lima ndœ kœwu gadé? 'E na kœwu anga ayi kœgbara o'o a? Ɖ, kashe mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke tshe rosœ ayi kœgbara o'o ye.

27 Gbambancœ nene, Yowane kœdœ uzu á endje pa o'o tœ upu nœ ye 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Mœ vwa ayi avwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrcœ kœguma ala awa zœ.”»

28 Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke lœ ugurutœ azu tshapashœ asœ kœ, uzu bale á tshe ropa Yowane gugu nene. Kashe aya uzu 6a lœ ogo Gbozu nœ Ndjaba ropa ye ye.»

29 «Azu para kœkœ dœ pe aayi kœko ngendja lapo á endje dji o'o má Yowane pa, wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ ndjii yé œ gbœ lima batisimu nœ Yowane.

30 Kashe Afarisayi œdœ aayi kœeyisœ awa akwa vwaratœ endje kœeyindœ œrcœ á Ndjaba yindœ kœembœrcœ fœ endje, yé œ tshapu kœgbœ batisimu nœ Yowane ye.»

31 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mœ li mara azu nœ asœ dœ azu dé? Endje li dœ azu dé?

32 Endje liili dœ agbolo á endje sœ 6a ushu, yé á sœ kœ'etœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke: “A 'uru ngbake fœ 'e, kashe 'e vivi ipi nene! 'A 6i itshi kuzu fœ 'e, kashe 'e kiki nene!”

<sup>33</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu na, œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœzi mapa œdœ koendjo ipi, 'e pa adœke: “Tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye!”

<sup>34</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu na œ sœ kœzi mapa dœ koendjo ipi, 'e pa adœke: “'E wu uzunœ asœ, tshe gbe kolœ dœ kœziœ œdœ koendjorœ, yé anganœ koedœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ pe azu koembœrœ ekperœ.”

<sup>35</sup> Kashe kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ndjii lœ awa nœ azu kœ á endje yindœ nœ.»

*Yisu 6a sœnda nœ anga Farisayi bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu*

<sup>36</sup> Anga Farisayi bale vwa osho fœ Yisu adœke tshe na kœzi œrœ 6a ndœ œne. Yisu li ga sœnda nœ Farisayinœ ascœmœ, yé œ sœ ga indiri ndaba kœziœ.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe anga yashe bale á akwa tshelœ ye gaga nene sœ lima lœ ongbonœ ascœmœ. Lœkœ á tshe dji adœke Yisu sœ kœzi œrœ 6a ndœ Farisayi, tshe za yombo kperœ dœ anga albatre yé œ na dœ tœnœ.

<sup>38</sup> Tshe ka djagamanda Yisu, œ gote ndoo dœ ada ye. Tshe sœ lima tœ iki, yé ngola ye sara œ gba lima tshapa ada Yisu. Tshe turu dœ sukumu ye, œ ndjoro tshapanœ dœ ama ye, yé manda nœ á su lima yombo kpœœ kpœœ ga panœ.

<sup>39</sup> Lœkœ á Farisayinœ á tshe vwa osho ndœ Yisu ascœmœ wu atamœ, tshe pa 6a lœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: «œdœ uzunœ asœ koedœ má adja ayi kœgbara o'o, tshe wu ma sœ nœ adœke yashenœ á tshe goro œne ascœmœ, œshe kœdœ ayi koembœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ Farisayinœ ascœmœ adœke: «Shimu, mœ sœ dœ anga o'o kœpa tœncœ fœ 6œ.» Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Pa 'onœ zœ, Ayi kœyisœrœ!»

<sup>41</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Azú bisha sœ lima dœ kudá nœ anga uzu bale. Anga bale daka lima egerœ ngendja, yé anga yanganœ daka œncœ ye teasho\*.

<sup>42</sup> Bata á endje bibisha lili lima kœgi kudancœ nene, ayengɔ kudancœ wu oyo endje yé œ katoencœ ye. Lœ ugurutœ endje bisha ascœmœ, uzu de dá yindœ ayengɔ ngendjanœ ascœmœ kœropa nœ a?»

<sup>43</sup> Shimu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ wu adœke uzu á kudá sœ lima dœ egerœncœ lœ kumu ye dá yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru.» Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gi adja o'o.»

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe fatœ ye ga ndœ yashencœ yé œ pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Bœ wu yashencœ asœ? Mœ li 6a scœnda nœ zœ yé 6œ susu ungu fœ mœ adœke mœ djutɔ dœ ada mœ nene, kashe tshe djutɔ ada mœ dœ ngola ye, yé œ turu dœ sukumu ye.

<sup>45</sup> Bœ nana œ uru tshelœ utu mœ nene, kashe tshe kakatœ kœendjoro tshapa ada mœ tœ kœli mœ á mœ li gamœ asœ nene.

<sup>46</sup> Bœ djadja tshapa kumu mœ dœ kada nene, kashe tshe su yombo kpɔɔ ga pa ada mœ.

<sup>47</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 6œ adœke: Ndjaba djercœndœ ekperœ nœ ye para mbœrœ egerœ kœyindœsho á tshe ma. Kashe

---

\* **7.41** Dœ o'o ama Greke endje sú lima adœke uzu tshatshuncœ ko deniye kama mindu yé bisha uzuncœ ko deniye zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa

tsheneke á endje djercændœ ekperœ nœ ye teasho, tshe ma ndje kœyindœsho teasho.»

<sup>48</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Mœ djercændœ ekperœ nœ zœ para ye.»

<sup>49</sup> Azu á endje sœ indiri ndaba kœzirœ bale dœ she, te lima tœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje dœ tœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ asœ kœdœ ma œnœ ye de yeka á li ndœ kœdjercændœ ekperœ nœ azu a?»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu kœpa fœ yashenœ adœke: «Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

## 8

### *Ayashe á endje te mangba Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu na lima djelœ ongbo œdœ dje lakpi mboerœ kœyisœ Ɔtshœ O'o tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha na lima awa bale dœ she,

<sup>2</sup> œdœ ndje ayashe á tshe gœrœ ekpe ishiri pa endje, dœ anga endje á tshe she endje lœ kœba: Mareya á endje e she uzu Magadala á Yisu gœrœ ekpe ishiri mindu dœ bisha (7) pa ye,

<sup>3</sup> dœ Jane, awo Suza á tshe dœ egerœ uzu tshelœ buro nœ Erode, dœ Suzana œdœ pe anga endje ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœto œrœ nœ endje fœ she dœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

### *Ndœma toro nœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ (Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.1-9; Mar 4.1-9)*

<sup>4</sup> Azu ndjoro to lima djelœ ongbo dœ ongbo œ na kœngbotœ endje dœ Yisu. Yé tshe pa dœ ndœma toro adœke:

<sup>5</sup> «Anga uzu na lima ndœ koelu ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Lɔkɔ á tshe sœ lima koelu ngwarœnœ rotœnœ, anga indjinœ yo ga indiri ama awa, azu na panœ yé ayanu de ye.

<sup>6</sup> Anga indjinœ yo ga lœ oporo badja. Ɖ ko ye, kashe œ ɔrɔ lima mboœœ eshœnœ gbɔgbɔ lima ungu lœ ɔshɔ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Anganœ yo ga lœ ishi. Ɖ gerœ lima dœ toœnœ awa bale yé œ vwele ɔtshɔ ngwarœnœ, awa adœke œ gerœ gugu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe anganœ yo ga lœ ɔtshɔ ɔshɔ. Ɖ gerœ yé œ le kpo'oro kpo'oro. Kumunœ bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ indjinœ kama bale (100) toœnœ.» Yé Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu nœ koedji o'o, tshe dji!»

*Mboœœ gafe á Yisu sœ koeyisœ œrœ dœ ndœma toro a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.10-13; Mar 4.10-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Ayambarœ nœ ye yu she lima tœ ádá ndœma toronœ ascœmœ.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Mboœœ 'e, 'e wusœ ádá o'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba á zatœ endje yiwa toœnœ ye; kashe mboœœ anga endje, endje dji kolœnœ ɓata ndœma toro. Ataa, “endje li koetondœ œrœ, kashe endje wu nene; endje li koedji o'o, kashe endje dji tshelœ katanœ nene.”»

*Yisu pandœ ádá ndœma toro nœ ayi koelu ngwarœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 13.18-23; Mar 4.13-20)*

<sup>11</sup> Yisu mindœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «'E dji ádá ndœma toronœ ascœmœ: Ngwarœnœ ascœmœ, koedœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu lœ ɓata ama awa á indji ngwarœ te ga tœncœ. Endje kœdji O'o ama Ndjaba, Djaboro na œ kakara tœ lœsu endje kparawa adœke endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ nene yé á Ndjaba kœsheshe ndje endje nene.

<sup>13</sup> Anga endje sœ ɓata œshœ badja. Endje dji o'o dœ œtshœncœ yé œ yindœ nœ dœ yanga, kashe eshenœ lili œshœ nene. Endje yindœ nœ kolœ kwatake œndœ nœ œ di nene, yé lœkœ á endje kœeli ga lœ œgbœ o'o, endje ka ngbirĩ lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>14</sup> Indji ngwarœ neke á yo ga ugurutœ œyœ ishi sœ kœema endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji o'o tœ œtshœncœ, kashe gbetshelœ, ogo kœegbœ œrcœ ndjoro œdœ pe yanga á sœ kœefara azu lœ soro ndi tshelœ o'o ama Ndjaba kœ tœ endje ye, awa adœke leyœncœ gbœ, gugu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Anga endje sœ ɓata indji ngwarœ á yo ga lœ œtshœ œshœ. Endje sœ kœdji o'o, œ sœ kœegbœndœ nœ ga lœsu endje dœ œtshœncœ. Endje shi gbi lœ nœ yé œ sœ kœezu œtshœ leyœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ miinda  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 4.21-25)*

<sup>16</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrcœ kœza lœsú tshu ga pa nœ too mbœrcœ kœza ɓa tshakudu kelekpa nene. Kashe endje za gbara ɓa pa anga œrcœ ɓa lafo mbœrcœ adœke azu kœ á endje li ga scœnda, kœmesho ngbi tœ ishirĩncœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambœncœ nene, œrcœ kœ á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ, œ matœ endje ga shu yé ugurutœ œrcœ kœ

á sœ kæmboerœtœ endje lœ ubuncœ, endje wusœ nœ yé œ ma ga shu ngbi.

<sup>18</sup> 'E sœ dœ gbɔdjela tœ mara á 'e sœ kœdji dœ o'o. Gbambancœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro, endje to angancœ ga pancœ fœ she. Kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje gbɔtœ œneke teasho á tshe sœ kœza gbetshelœ nœ ye ga pancœ ascœmœ tœ ye yé.»

*Ayi Yisu dœ aayanœ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.46-50; Mar 3.31-35)*

<sup>19</sup> Ayi Yisu dœ aayanœ na lima manda ye, kashe awa adœeke endje wuta 6a zœ gugu lima nene mangba ukpu azu.

<sup>20</sup> Endje pandœ nœ fœ she adœeke: «Ayi zœ dœ pe aaya zœ ka 6a shu; endje gbe kœwu 6œ.»

<sup>21</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ azu kɔkɔ adœeke: «Ayi mœ dœ pe aaya mœ kœdœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba, yé á sœ kœza tœncœ ga tœ akwa.»

*Yisu rá yugu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.18,23-27; Mar 4.35-41)*

<sup>22</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu ɔ ga lœ agba dœ ayambarœ nœ ye. Tshe pa fœ endje adœeke: «A zu ga atshi egerœ ungu adanga.» Yé endje tetœ kœzu tœncœ.

<sup>23</sup> Lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima kœzu ungunœ, Yisu lo ye. Trale, ndavuru yugu za gu tœncœ kpikpikpi ga pa ungu. Ungu tu lima ga lœ agba œ ɔ dœ tœncœ tshé tshé tshé, yé agbancœ yindœ kœnduru dœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Yisu œ jo she lœ oloncœ, yé á pa fœ she adœeke: «Gbozu, Gbozu, a tshu ke a!» Yisu jo lœ olo œ ra yugu œdœ pe loko á sœ kœyakpa ungunœ ascœmœ, yé yugu ka, osho yi tá.

25 Yisu yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ kpoeta a?» Kashe awa li lima tœ endje kpa kpa kpa, uvuru endje i gara yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ asœke kœdœ dœ? Tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ yugu dœ ungu, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ nœ!»

*Yisu she uzu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.28-34; Mar 5.1-20)*

26 Endje zu ga atshi œ wuta ga lœ ogo nœ Agere-saye á za tshatshu ye tœtœnœ dœ Galilayi.

27 Lœkœ á Yisu jerœ lœ agbanœ ga tœ œshœ, anga uzu tshelœ ongbonœ bale to 6a zœ, œ na para tshatshu ye. Uzunœ asœmœ sœ lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Tshe veverœ lœba œ lolo lima 6a sœnda nene œndœnœ di ye. Kashe tshe lo lima kolœ 6a pa udu.

28 Lœkœ á tshe wu Yisu, tshe ve rawa œ te ga tœ ada ye, yé œ ki dœ œgbœ fœ she adœke: «Yisu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœ kœ, 6œ yindœ kœmbœrœ œrœ gadœ tœ mœ a? Mœ ki fœ 6œ, gágága kumu mœ nene!»

29 Gbambanœ nene, Yisu pa lima fœ ekpe ishiri adœke tshe gitœ ye pa ye. Ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima kœndanga she kœœpanœ kœœpanœ, endje sœ lima kœi kane ye dœ ada ye dœ djingiri, kashe tshe sœ lima kœsœ tshelœ nœ, yé ekpe ishirinœ sœ lima kœza she natœnœ ga lœ kpagagasho.

30 Yisu yu she adœke: «F'iri zœ kœdœ dœ?» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «F'iri mœ kœdœ ndjoro.» Gbambanœ nene, aekpe ishiri ndjoro dá sœ lima pa ye.



31 Yé aekpe ishirinœ ascœmœ sœ lima kœditsheloema endje fœ Yisu adœke tshe koko œne va ga lœ kudu owo nene.

32 Dá ascœmœ, egerœ ukpulu akɔso sœ lima kœzi œrœ ɓa pa kaga. Aekpe ishiri ascœmœ di lima tsheloema endje adœke Yisu za awa fœ œne dœ œne na œ li ga lœ akɔso. Dœ tœnœ ataa, Yisu za awa fœ endje.

33 Aekpe ishirinœ wuta lœ uzu ascœmœ, œ kpa yé œ li gœrrr ga lœ akɔso. Akɔso scœmœ ndjoro to ɓa pa kaga 'uru 'uru 'uru dœ ɔrɔ tra tœnœ œerrr ga la egerœ ungu adanga, yé œ nduru kœkœ ye.

34 Lœkœ á aayi kœgbœndœ akœsonœ wu œrœ á mbœœœtœ endje ataa, endje kpagu kœmindœ nœ fœ azu ɓa lœ ongbo, œdœ ndje fœ anga endje á endje sœ lœ kindi.

35 Azu wuta lima mbœœœ kœwu œrœ á mbœœœtœ endje ascœmœ. Endje na ndoo dœ Yisu yé œ gbœ lima uzunœ á aekpe ishiri gitœ endje pa ye ascœmœ, tshe verœ lœba ga tœ ye, yé œ sœ dœ œkœ ye dœ ɔtshœnœ ɓa tœ ada Yisu. Awa li lima tœ endje ye.

36 Endjeneke á endje wu lima œrœ á mbœœœtœ endje kœ ascœmœ, endje mindœ mara á uzunœ á ekpe ishiri sœ lima pa ye, she dœ tœnœ.

37 Yé azu kœ lœ ogo Geresaye pa fœ Yisu adœke tshe gitœ ye lœ ogo nœ œne ye. Gbambœnœ nene, endje sœ lima dœ awa waa ye. Yé Yisu œ ga lœ agba œ gu da ye.

38 Uzu á aekpe ishiri wuta lœ ye ascœmœ, yu Yisu adœke œne na dœ she awa bale. Kashe tshe vwaratœ ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke:

<sup>39</sup> «Gu ga sœnda nœ zœ yé œ mindœ œeneke kɔ á Ndjaba mbœerœ fœe 6œ.» Tshe gu yé œ tetœ kœmindœ œerœ á Yisu mbœerœ fœe she djelœ ongbo kɔ.

*Yisu she yawuru nœ Jaeruse dœ pe anga yashe  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.18-26; Mar 5.21-43)*

<sup>40</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu kwatœ ye lima ga tœ makaga egerœ ungu adanganœ, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu ye mbœerœ endje para kɔkɔ sœ lima kœekate she.

<sup>41</sup> Anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Jaeruse, œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa Sinagoga. Tshe na lima œ gote ga tshu Yisu, yé œ ki fœe she adœeke tshe na 6a ndœ œene.

<sup>42</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ lima dœ yawuru nœ ye tshebabale á tshe sœ lima dœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha. Yawurunœ sœ lima ndoo dœ kuzu.

Lɔkɔ á Yisu sœ lima kœena ga zœ, azu ndjoro sœ lima kœepoporo she.

<sup>43</sup> Anga yashe bale á tshe mbœerœ ungu ndjokpa dœ bisha dœ kɔ6a indji, sœ lima kpœetœmœ. Tshe ndi ngendja nœ ye kɔ á tshe sœ dœ toœnœ dje ndœ amonganga, kashé uzu bale á tshe li lima kœeshe she gugu nene.

<sup>44</sup> Tshe gitœ ye ndoo 6a ngba Yisu yé œ goro ama loeba ye. Pe kpœetœ œsœnœ, indji katœ kœei tœ ye yé.

<sup>45</sup> Yisu yu adœeke: «Uzu dœ dá turutœ mœ a?» Azu kɔ vusœ nœ, yé Petro pa adœeke: «Gbozu, azu ndjoro kpa dji 6œ, yé œ sœ kœeturutœ zœ tœ osho kɔ.»

<sup>46</sup> Kashe Yisu pa adœeke: «Anga uzu turutœ mœ, mbœerœ mœ wu adœeke anga gbɔgbɔ wuta lœ œkɔ mœ.»

<sup>47</sup> Yashe kobanœ wusœ noœ adœke Yisu wusœ œene ye. Tshe na dœ kœgugu toœnoœ œ te ga tshu Yisu, yé œ pandœ ádá á tshe turutoœ ye dœ mara á tshe she ngbewo læ koba noœ ye, ba utshu azu kœ.

<sup>48</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yawuru noœ mœ, kœyindœrœ noœ zœ she boœ ye. Gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

<sup>49</sup> Yisu sœpe damba kœpa o'o læ ama ye ataa, anga ayi avwa to ba sœnda noœ gbozu tshapa Sinagoga yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yawuru noœ zœ tshu ye. Ndandanga ayi kœyisœrœ nene.»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu dji o'onœ asœmœ yé œ pa fœ Jaeruse adœke: «Awa zaza boœ nene, sœ kolœ dœ kœyindœrœ, yé tshe she ye.»

<sup>51</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta ba sœnda ba zœ, tshe zaza lima awa kœli ga sœnda dœ she fœ uzu bale nene, kashe kolœ Petro, Yowane, Jake œdœ pe aba gbolo dœ ayi gbolonœ asœmœ dá tshe za awa fœ endje.

<sup>52</sup> Azu kœ sœ lima kœki toœnoœ yé œ sœ kœditshelœma endje. Yisu pa adœke: «'E kiki nene. Tshe tshutshu nene, kashe tshe sœ tœ olo.»

<sup>53</sup> Endje sœ lima kœmœ she mbœrœ endje wu lima sœ noœ adœke tshe tshu ye.

<sup>54</sup> Andaa, Yisu tepa kane ye, yé œ pa dœ œgbœ adœke: «Gbolo noœ mœ, áalafœ!»

<sup>55</sup> Ishiri ye kwa ga læ noœ yé trale tshe kœalafœ. Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje to kœzirœ fœ she.

<sup>56</sup> Agbozu noœ ye sœ lima kœkitœ œsœnoœ, kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke endje papandœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ fœ uzu bale nene.

## 9

*Yisu vwa ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha  
(Wu ba tœ Mat 10.1-9,11-14; Mar 6.6-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu ngbɔba andjokpa dɔe bishance á to gbɔgbɔ œdœ kœlisœtœ fœ endje mbœrœ kœgɔrɔ dœ ekpe ishiri œdœ pe kœshe kɔba.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe vwa endje kœyisœ upu nœ akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe kœshe aayi kɔba.

<sup>3</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E zaza œrœ bale potœ 'e lœ anance nene: Œdœ tshɔngbɔlɔ, œdœ ngbade, œdœ kœzircœ, œdœ ngendja; uzu bale nana dœ lœba bisha nene.

<sup>4</sup> Osho kɔ á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e tœncœ, 'e lo kolœ lœ andance ascœmœ œrrr ga tœ olo á 'e katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti.

<sup>5</sup> Osho kɔ á azu kœvwaratœ endje tœ 'e tœncœ, 'e katœncœ ti, yé œ gɔrɔ trusha tshada 'e ga ati kpœtœmœ ndœ kœma fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ ekpœrœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Ayambarœ i tɔ tœ awa, œ na kœyisœ Œtshɔ O'o dje lakpi bale dœ bale, œ sœ ndje kœshe aayi kɔba.

*Erode sœ dœ gbetshelœ tœ upu nœ Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.1-2; Mar 6.14-16)*

<sup>7</sup> Erode, gbuzugo tshapa ogo Galilayi, dji lima ndœ œneke kɔ á mbœrœtœ endje ascœmœ. Kashe tshe wuwu lima sœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ nene. Gbambance nene, anga azu sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Anga endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Eliya dá wuta ascœmœ.» Anga endje kpa sœ lima kœpa ndje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya utshuncœ, dá she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Kashe Erode pa ngbi adœke: «Mœ wa lima igi Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ye. Tsheneketa dá mœ

kpa sœ kædjindœ ye kæpa mara o'onœ ascœmœ kɔ a?» Yé tshe tetœ kæpara awa adœeke œne wu Yisu.

*Yisu to kæzirœ fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 14.13-21; Mar 6.30-44; Yow 6.1-14)*

<sup>10</sup> Ayi avwa gu ga ndœ Yisu œ pandœ œneke kɔ á endje mbœrœ fœ she. Yisu to endje, yé œ gitœ ye dœ endje ga indiri anga ongbo á i'irinœ koedœ Betesayida.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe azu ndjoro djindœ o'onœ, yé œ na manda ye. Yisu za osho kœsœ fœ endje, yé œ tetœ kæpa lima o'o fœ endje tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba. Tshe she ndje lima aayi kɔba á endje yindœ kœshe tœncœ.

<sup>12</sup> Dœ lɔkɔ á ɔlɔ tetœ kædi tœncœ, ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, œ pa fœ she adœeke: «Za awa fœ ukpulu azunœ ascœke, endje gu œ lo 6a lakpi œdœ 6a lœ kindi nœ endje yeka á kœgbɔ osho kœlo tœncœ dœ pe kæzirœ. Gbambancœ nene, a sœ 6a ke 6a lœ kpagagasho.»

<sup>13</sup> Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœeke: «'E to kæzirœ fœ endje dœ tœ 'e!» Yé ayambarœ gi fœ she adœeke: «A sœ kolœ dœ mapa mindu œdœ ageatshalangu bisha gbambancœ. Bœ sœ ete kœyindœ nœ adœeke 'a na dœ œ yɔ kæzirœ fœ azunœ ascœ kɔ a?»

<sup>14</sup> Ayambarœncœ papa ataa gbambancœ nene, ayakoshe sœ lima ga pa œrcœ nœ kutu mindu (5.000). Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœeke: «'E pa fœ endje adœeke endje sœ ga ati, azu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (50) lœ ukpulu azu bale dœ bale.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje mbœrcœtœ endje lindœ nœ, yé œ guma adœeke azunœ kɔ sœ ga ati.

<sup>16</sup> Yisu ko mapa mindu œdœ pe ageatshalangu bisha ascœmœ, œ mesho ga lafo, yé œ tetœ kœza avwala pa nœ fœ Ndjaba. Tshe kurutshelœncœ yé œ ko fœ ayambarœ adœke endje kurutshelœncœ tœ ukpulu azunœ.

<sup>17</sup> Azu para kœkœ zi lima, yé uvu ndje sú. Ayambarœncœ ngbœba lima udu kœzirœncœ á scœpe manda endje, ga lœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

*Petro pandœ nœ ngbi adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 16.13-19; Mar 8.27-29)*

<sup>18</sup> Dœ anga œlœ bale, Yisu scœ lima kœza avwala kuti ye, yé ayambarœ nœ ye na œ gbœ she. Tshe yu endje lima adœke: «Azu scœ kœpa má adœke œmœ kœdœ dœ?»

<sup>19</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Azu scœ kœpa adœke œbœ kœdœ Yowane ayi kœza batisimu; anga endje adœke bœ kœdœ Eliya; anga endje kpa scœ ndje kœpa adœke, œbœ kœdœ anga ayi kœgbara o'o bale ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya á she lœ akuzu ascœmœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «'E gbe má œncœ 'e adœke œmœ kœdœ dœ?» Petro gi fœ she adœke: «œbœ kœdœ Masiya á Ndjaba vwa she.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kuzu œdœ pe kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 16.20-28; Mar 8.30-9.1)*

<sup>21</sup> Yisu va tshelœ utu endje adœke endje papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke: «œ li adœke Gbolo nœ uzu wu oyo waa yekane. Agbozu Ikrizia, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ ndje aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œ vwaratœ endje tœ ye. Endje wo she, yé tshe she lœ akuzu manda olo votœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ azu kɔ adœke: «Ɛdœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ undu ye dœ tœ ye, œ za kurushi nœ ye ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ yeka á kœna manda mœ.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ ogo kœsœ dœ soro, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœrœ mœ, œ sœ dœ soro.

<sup>25</sup> Yé œ kœsœ adœke uzu gbɔ œrœ kɔ á sœ pa ɔshɔ kashe á tshe kœgbɔgbɔ soro á ka nene, œrœ gade dá tshe gbɔ manda kœgbɔ œrœ tshapashɔnœ á?

<sup>26</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœembœrœ tshula mœ œdœ pe ndje o'o nœ mœ, œmœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ mbœrœ ndje tshula ye lɔkɔ á mœ kwa bala tœ mœ lœ mokɔ nœ mœ, dœ œnœ Aba œdœ œnœ ayerœ aandjelu.

<sup>27</sup> Adja mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, lœ ugurutœ azu á endje sœ kpœke asœ, anga endje œ tshu utshu kœwu Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

### *Mokɔ nœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.1-8; Mar 9.2-8)*

<sup>28</sup> Olo mindu dœ votɔ manda kœpa o'onœ asœmœ, Yisu za Petro, Yowane œdœ pe Jake potœ ye, yé œ ɔ dœ endje ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza avwala.

<sup>29</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sœ lima kœza avwala, tshatshu ye yapatœ ye, yé lœba ye kpa wuta dœ œmbinœ rurr.

<sup>30</sup> Trale, azu bisha sœ lima kœpa tshama endje dœ she. Azunœ asœmœ kœdœ Amoyize dœ Eliya.

<sup>31</sup> Endje wuta lima dœ mokɔ nœ Ndjaba, yé œ sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ mara á akwa nœ Yisu œ ka lœ awa nœ kuzu ye 6a lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>32</sup> Petro œdœ anganœ á endje na tœ awanœ dœ endje lo lima kpakpakpa ye. Kashe lɔkɔ á endje jo

lima, endje wu mokɔ nɔe Yisu ɔedɔe pe azu bisha á endje ka kpɔetɔe ɔesɔenɔe dɔe she.

<sup>33</sup> Dɔe lɔndɔ á azunɔe ascemɔe kuru lima tshelɔetɔe endje dɔe Yisu, Petro pa fɔe she adɔeke: «Gbozu, ɔe sɔe dɔe ɔtshɔnɔe adɔeke a sɔe kpɔeke. A mɔ gbanda votɔ: Anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe ɔɔe, anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe Moyize, yé anganɔe bale mbɔerɔe Eliya.» Tshe wuwu lima sɔe o'o á tshe sɔe lima kɔepa tɔenɔe nene.

<sup>34</sup> Lɔkɔ á tshe sɔe lima kɔepa o'o atake, ondoro jere kpɔli ga pa endje. Kɔewu adɔeke ondononɔe jere ga pa endje ataa, awa za ayambarɔe.

<sup>35</sup> Tshama kɔepa o'o lɔe ondononɔe adɔeke: «Tsheneke kɔedɔe Gbolo nɔe mɔe, ɔeshe dá mɔe ke she. 'E dji she.»

<sup>36</sup> Manda tshamanɔe kɔepa o'o, Yisu sɔe lima pe kolɔe kuti ye. Ayambarɔe sɔe lima kokoko, yé endje papandɔe ɔeneke á endje wu lima fɔe uzu bale nene dɔe lɔkɔnɔe ascemɔe.

*Yisu gɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa anga gbolo*

*(Wu ɔa tɔe Mat 17.14-18; Mar 9.14-27)*

<sup>37</sup> Olo manda nɔe, endje to lima ɔa pa kaga ɔe sɔe kɔegu tɔenɔe, azu ndjoro na para tshatshu Yisu.

<sup>38</sup> Yé anga uzu bale ɔa ugurutɔe ukpulu azunɔe tetɔe kɔeta rawa adɔeke: «Ayi kɔeyisɔerɔe, mɔe ki fɔe ɔɔe adɔeke ɔɔe tondɔe gbolo yakoshe nɔe mɔe kane, mbɔerɔe ɔeshe kɔedɔe gbolo yakoshe nɔe mɔe tshebabale dɔe mɔe.

<sup>39</sup> Ishiri sɔe kɔeza she trale dɔe kɔeta rawa kpala kpala. Ishirinɔe sɔe kɔeyaka she, tshe dɔtɔe ye ndeɔr ndeɔr ndeɔr, yé furutsha ama ye oma putu putu. Ishirinɔe mbɔerɔe tɔe ye le'ere le'ere yeka á gitɔe ye pa ye, kashe katsha nene.



40 Mœe ki fœe ayambarœe nœe zœe adœeke endje gærœ she, kashe endje lili nene.»

41 Yisu pa fœe endje adœeke: «E'e dœe aekpe azu, 'e sœesœe dœe kœeyindœerœe nene! Mœe kpa sœepe dœe 'e awa bale manda olo kotoo yeka á kœeru lœsu mœe tœe otshœ 'e? Manda nœe, tshe pa fœe yakoshenœe adœeke: Na dœe gbolo nœe zœe gamœe!»

42 Lœndœ á gbolonœe na ndoo dœe Yisu, ekpe ishirinœe za she vesho ga tœe œshœ yé, tshe dœe tœe ye ndœar ndœar. Kashe Yisu nga dœe ishirinœe adœeke tshe wuta, yé á tshe wuta lœe gbolonœe yeka á tshe gi she fœe abanœe.

43 Yé azu kœe katœe ama endje ti œsœ tœe kœewu egerœe gbœgbœ nœe Ndjaba.

*Yisu kpa pa bisha o'o tœe upu nœe kuzu ye  
(Wu 6a tœe Mat 17.22-23; Mar 9.30-32)*

Bata á azu kœe sœe lima kœekitœe œesœe œeneke kœe á Yisu mbœerœe, tshe pa fœe ayambarœe nœe ye adœeke:

44 «'E dji œeneke á mœe yindœe kœepa tœenœe fœe 'e asœeke dœe otshœnœe kane: Endje ka Gbolo nœe uzu ga tshakane azu.»

45 Kashe ayambarœe nœe ye djidji tshelœe kata ndœema toronœe asœemœe nene. Ádánœe mamatœe endje ngbi nene mbœerœe á endje kœedjidji tshelœe katanœe nene. Yé endje kpa awa kœeyu Yisu tœe ádánœe ye.

*Ɔde dá dœe egerœe uzu lœe ugurutœe ayambarœe a?  
(Wu 6a tœe Mat 18.1-5; Mar 9.33-37)*

46 Ayambarœe te lima tœe kœebugburu tshelœe o'o mbœerœe kœewusœe tsheneke á tshe dœe egerœe uzu lœe ugurutœe endje.

<sup>47</sup> Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje kɔ, œ za anga aya gbolo ga indiri tœ ye,

<sup>48</sup> yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «Uzu kɔ á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ gbolo asœke dœ i'iri mœ, dá tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ. Yé uzu á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ mœ, za ndje osho kœsœ fœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ teasho lœ ugurutœ 'e kɔ, œshe dá dœ egerœ uzu.»

*Uzu á tshe kœyiyiangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.38-41)*

<sup>49</sup> Yowane pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, 'a wu anga uzu bale, tshe sœ kœgɔɔ ekpe ishiri dœ i'iri zœ, yé 'a para awa kœkɔ she mbœrœ tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ azœ nene.»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «'E kɔkɔ she nene, mbœrœ tsheneke á tshe kœyiyiangba 'e nene, œshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e.»

*Anga azu Samariya tshapu kœza osho kœsœ fœ Yisu*

<sup>51</sup> Lɔkɔ á olo kœ'ɔ Yisu ga lafo ndo lima, tshe wu dœ ɔtshɔnœ adœke œne ro ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>52</sup> Tshe vwa aayi avwa utshu ye. Endje tetœ awa, œ na œ li ga lakpi Samariya mbœrœ kœguma osho kœsœ fœ she.

<sup>53</sup> Kashe azu tshalakpinœ zaza osho kœsœ fœ she nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœna ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>54</sup> Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ nœ ye, Jake œdœ Yowane pa adœke: «Gbozu, 6œ yindœ nœ adœke 'a pa fœ yavuru 6a lafo, œ sɔ œ ko azunœ asœmœ dœ endje ju trulu ye a?»

<sup>55</sup> Kashe Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ endje, yé œ gbagbara endje.

56 Yé endje na ga læ anga angbi tshalakpi.

*O'o tœ upu nœ azu á endje yindœ koena manda Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 8.19-22)*

57 Lɔkɔ á endje sœ lima koena tœ ala awa, anga uzu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Mœ na manda zœ tœ osho kɔ á 6œ na tœnœ.»

58 Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Angbangewo sœ dœ ogoro endje yé ayanu sœ ndje dœ koma endje. Kashe Gbolo nœ uzu gugu dœ osho kœlo tœnœ nene.»

59 Tshe pa fœ anga uzunœ adœke: «Na manda mœ.» Uzunœ ascœmœ gi fœ she adœke: «Za awa fœ mœ dœ mœ na œ shi aba mœ utshunœ yekane.»

60 Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Katœ akuzu dœ endje shi akuzu nœ endje. Tœ 6œ nœ zœ, na kœmindœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

61 Anga uzu kpa pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mœ yindœ koena mangba zœ, kashe za awa fœ mœ dœ mœ na œ pu dœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ mœ utshunœ yekane.»

62 Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Uzu á tshe kœza ngapo mbœrcœ kœdjo kindi yé á sœ kœmesho ga ngba ye, tshe lili kœmbœrcœ akwa mbœrcœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.»

## 10

*Yisu vwa ayambarœ zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha (72)*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 9.37-38; 10.7-16; Mar 6.8-11)*

1 Manda nœ, Gbozu ke anga ayambarœ zazu votɔ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha, yé œ vwa endje bisha

bisha utshu ye dje lœ ongbo œdœ pe dje lakpi á tshe yindœ koena lœ nœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Leyo doru ndjoro 6a lœ kindi, kashe ayi kœkœ tœncœ ngbangba nene. Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, 'e ki fœ ayengœ leyœncœ adœke tshe vwa anga aayi akwa mbœrcœ kœkœ tœncœ.

<sup>3</sup> 'E na zœ! Mœ sœ kœvwœ 'e 6ata apata 6a ugurutoe amuru.

<sup>4</sup> Œdœ ngendja, œdœ ngbade, œdœ œrada, 'e zaza œrcœ bale nene. 'E kaka tœ ala awa waa mbœrcœ kœgo o'o dœ azu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á 'e kœli 6a scœnda nœ uzu, 'e pa utshunœ adœke: “Kœsœ gee sœ scœndancœ asœke.”

<sup>6</sup> Œdœ uzu nœ kœsœ gee kœsœ scœndancœ, kœsœ gee nœ 'e œ sœ pa ye. Á kœsœsœ atamœ nene, kœsœ geencœ œ kwa ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>7</sup> 'E sœ 6a scœndancœ asœmœ, 'e zi œrcœ dœ œ ndjo œrcœ á endje to fœ 'e. Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke ayi akwa gbœ œrcœ tshangba akwa nœ ye. 'E lolo lœ anda bale dœ bale na tœncœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> «Œdœ 'e kœwuta ga lœ ongbo yé á endje kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e tœncœ, 'e zi œneke á endje to fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> 'E she aayi kœ6a á endje sœ kpœtœmœ, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta œrrr ga ndœ 'e ye.”

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœ ongbo á 'e kœli ga lœ nœ yé á endje kœzaza osho kœsœ fœ 'e nene, 'e wuta ga tœ ala awa dœ œ pa adœke:

<sup>11</sup> “A gœrœ trusha tshelœ ongbo nœ 'e á tœpe tshada 'a ga ati fœ 'e. Andaa 'e wusœ nœ adœke, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.”

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœemindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: Dœ lœkœ kœwœ ngbanga pa azu, ngbanga nœ azu tshelœ

ongbonœ ascœmœ œ sœ dœ œgbœnœ kœropa œncœ azu Sodomo.»

*Ongbo á gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.20-24)*

<sup>13</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Koraze! Oyo nœ 'e, azu tshalakpi Betesayida! Gbambanœ nene, œdœ afá á mœ mbœrœ 6a ndœ 'e kœmbœrœ má tœ endje 6a lakpi Tire œdœ 6a lakpi Sidona, azu tsha 6a zœ œ verœ má sake yé œ sœ ga lœ vorowo, mbœrœ kœma adœke œne fatshalœsu œne ye.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœncœ ataa, dœ olo kœwa ngbanga, endje wa o'o nœ azu Tire œdœ azu Sidona tœ œgbœnœ 6ata œncœ 'e nene.

<sup>15</sup> Yé e'e dœ azu Kaparnawumu, 'e gbe adœke 'e 'œ œrrr ga lafo zœ a? 'E jerœ bala œrrr 6a lœ ogo nœ akuzu.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Uzu á tshe dji o'o ama 'e; dá tshe dji ndje o'o ama mœ ye. Yé tsheneke á tshe kœyiyindœ o'o ama 'e nene, dá tshe yiyi ndje ndœ o'o ama mœ nene. Dœ tœncœ ataa tshe yiyi ndje ndœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ nene.»

*Kœgu ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha*

<sup>17</sup> Ayambarœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ bisha gu lima dœ yanga, yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, aekpe ishiri mbœrcœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'a dœ lœkœ á 'a pu o'o fœ endje dœ i'iri zœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ wu lima Satana, tshe to 6a lafo, œ te ga ati 6ata kœyerœwa yavuru.

<sup>19</sup> 'E dji mœ kane! Mœ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e zuru ayakoro œdœ akpalakongo dœ ada 'e, yé gbœgbœ 'e ropa œncœ yingba 'e. Ekperœ bale œ mbœrcœtœ 'e nene.

<sup>20</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, 'e sœsœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á aekpe ishiri mbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'o ama 'e nene, kashe 'e sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ á Ndjaba su i'iri 'e ga la buku nœ ye ɓa lafo.»

*Yisu sœ dœ yanga*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 11.25-27; 13.16-17)*

<sup>21</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, Ɔtshɔ Ishiri za yanga fœ Yisu yé tshe pa adœke: «Aba, œbœ kœdœ Gbozu nœ tshalafo œdœ tshapashɔ! Mœ donga ɓœ mbœrœ ɓœ ma œneke á ɓœ za yiwa tœnœ tœ azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœtœ dœ pe azu á endje sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, yé á yisœ nœ fœ a'eara azu. Adjapu Aba, œbœ dá yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye atamœ ascœmœ.

<sup>22</sup> Aba mœ katœ œrœ kɔ fœ mœ. Uzu œ wusœ ádá Gbolo nene, kashe kolœ Aba dá wusœ nœ; uzu bale œ wusœ ádá Aba nene, kashe kolœ Gbolo dá wusœ nœ œdœ pe endjeneke á Gbolo yindœ kœyisœ ye fœ endje.»

<sup>23</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu fatœ ye ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ pa fœ endje dœ kuti endje adœke: «Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa ngbi fœ 'e adœke aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ agbozugo ndjoro gbe kœwu œneke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ, kashe endje wuwu nene. Endje gbe lima kœdji œneke á 'e dji, kashe endje djidji lima nene.»

*Kœyindœsho kœdœ awa soro á ka nene*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 22.34-40; Mar 12.28-31)*

<sup>25</sup> Anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa bale áalafo lima mbœrœ kœwu lœsu Yisu, yé á yu she adœke: «Ayi

køeyisøerøe, øerøe gade dá møe køemboerøe yeka á køegbo soro neke á ka nene a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi føe she adøeke: «O'o gade dá endje sú 6a la buku nøe awa akwa a? Bøe di ma øenøe zøe kotoo?»

<sup>27</sup> Uzunøe gi føe she adøeke: «Æ li adøeke 6øe yindøe Gbozu Ndjaba nøe zøe døe løsu zøe bale, døe ishiri zøe djigi, døe gbøgbø zøe øedøe pe døe gbetsheløe nøe zøe kø. Æ li ndje adøeke 6øe yindøe yanga zøe 6ata á 6øe yindøetøe zøe døe tøe zøe.»

<sup>28</sup> Yisu pa føe she adøeke: «Bøe gi o'onøe døe øtshønøe. Mbøerøe atamøe yeka á køegbo soro neke á ka nene.»

### *Ndøema toro tøe upu nøe uzu Samariya*

<sup>29</sup> Kashe ayi køeyisøe awa akwanøe yi lima ndøe køema adøeke øene tete døe o'o nene, øe yu Yisu adøeke: «Yé ataa, øede dá døe yanga møe a?»

<sup>30</sup> Yisu gi føe she adøeke: «Anga uzu bale to lima 6a løe Yerusaleme øe søe køero ga løe Yeriko, yé øe wuta ga tøe ayi angba. Endje verøe løeba tøe ye, øe ko øerøe kø tøe ye, yé øe 6i she ndoo døe kuzu yeka á katøe ye døe køero endje.

<sup>31</sup> Manda nøe teasho, anga nganga Ndjaba bale søe lima køero døe awanøe asøemøe. Løkø á tshe wu uzunøe asøemøe, tshe sha pa ye, yé øe ro zara da ye.

<sup>32</sup> Manda nøe, anga Levi wuta ndje ga tøe øshonøe asøemøe. Løkø á tshe wu uzunøe asøemøe, tshe sha pa ye, yé øe ro zara da ye.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe anga uzu Samariya bale á tshe søe lima køena gene, wuta ga tøe uzunøe asøemøe. Løkø á tshe wu she, oyo ye ka she.

<sup>34</sup> Tshe gitøe ye ndoo døe she, øe djutø uku tøe ye, yé øe ta kada øedøe vinu ga la nøe. Manda nøe, tshe

za she ga pa mbarata nœ ye, œ na dœ she ga tœ anda nœ agene, yé á gbøndœ ye.

<sup>35</sup> Osho kœrœ pa nœ, tshe ko langere ngendja bisha fœ ayengœ kœgbøndœ anda nœ agenenœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: “Gbøndœ uzunœ asœke. Œdœ bœ koendi anga angbi ngendja pa ye kœropa nœ, mœ gi fœ bœ lœkœ á mœ kœgu tœ kpœke.”»

<sup>36</sup> Yé Yisu kpa yu ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ adœke: «Ba tœ zœ nœ zœ, œdœ lœ ugurutœ azunœ asœmœ votœ dá matœ ye adœke œshe kœdœ yanga uzu á ayi angba bi she a?»

<sup>37</sup> Ayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ gi adœke: «Tsheneke á tshe wu oyo ye, yé á gbøndœ ye asœmœ.» Ng-bewo Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gu zœ, yé œ mbœrœ ndje atamœ.»

### *Yisu na 6a ndœ Amarata dœ Mareya*

<sup>38</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye sœ lima tœ awa, tshe wuta ga lœ anga tshalakpi bale, yé anga yashe bale lakpinœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Marta, za osho kœsœ fœ she 6a sœnda nœ ye.

<sup>39</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ anga yingœnœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Mareya. Tshe sœ lima ga ati 6a tœ ada Yisu, yé á sœ kœdji o'o á tshe sœ lima kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>40</sup> Marta sœ lima dœ akwa ngbangbangba á ropa ye. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, mara á yingœ mœ ka kolœ tœ mœ ti kuti mœ kœmbœrœ akwa kœ asœke, sœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ bale 6a ndœ zœ nene a? Pa fœ she tshe na, œ ti kane mœ ga lafo.»

<sup>41</sup> Gbozu Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Marta, Marta, mœ wu adœke lœsu zœ sœ ga lafo yé bœ sœ kœdœtœ zœ mbœrœ œrœ ndjoro.



<sup>42</sup> Kashe wusœ nœ adœke kolœ œœœ tshebabale dá sœ dœ ádá kœrosœ nœ. (Etoenœ dá Mareya ke œœœ ye ascœmœ, uzu bale œ kakara tœ ye nene.)»

## 11

*Kœyisœœœ tœ upu nœ kœza avwala  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 6.9-13; 7.7-11)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ anga ɔɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba 6a tœ anga osho bale. Lɔkɔ á tshe za avwalanœ á ka, anga yambarœ nœ ye bale pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, yisœ mara kœza avwala fœ 'a ɔata á Yowane yi lima sœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye.»

<sup>2</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœsœ kœza avwala, 'e pa adœke:

“Aba,

œ li adœke azu kɔ lisœ œyerœ i'iri zœ  
kaka adœke Ogo gbozu nœ zœ jerœ.

<sup>3</sup> To rœgo á li adœke 'a zi ɔɔ dœ ɔɔ fœ 'a.

<sup>4</sup> Djerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'a,

gbambanœ nene a'a ndje, 'a sœ kœdjerœndœ  
ekperœ nœ anga azu á endje sœ kœembœœœ  
fœ 'a.

Yé gbɔndœ 'a adœke 'a lili ga lœ ekperœ nene.”»

<sup>5</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «E kœdœ adœke anga uzu bale lœ ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ yanganœ yé á na ga ndœ ye dœ ɔgbɔ butshɔ mbœœœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Yanga mœ, daka mapa votɔ fœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambanœ nene, anga yanga mœ bale á tshe sœ kœna gene yi kumu ye ga ndœ mœ ngɔngɔ asœke, yé mœ gugu dœ œœœ kœto fœ she bale nene.”

7 Yé á kœsœ adœke yanganœ á tshe lo 6a soenda gi fœ she adœke: “Katœ mœ, ndandanga mœ nene mbœrœ mœ tshu manda nœ mœ ga tœnœ ye. A'a dœ agbolo nœ mœ á sœ tœ olo; mœ áalafo ndœ kœza mapa fœ 6œ nene.”

8 Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Ataa œdœ tshe kœáalafo ndœ kœko mapa fœ she mbœrœ á tshe dœ yanganœ nene, tshe áalafo yé œ to œneke kœ á yanganœ gbe dœ tœnœ fœ she mbœrœ á yanganœ shi ngbiri dœ kœ'e she kpœ pa nœ kpœ pa nœ.

9 «Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: 'e kœyœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e. 'E kœpara œrœ, 'e gbœ ye. 'E kœnge manda, endje kœrœ fœ 'e.

10 Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe yœndœ œrœ, endje to fœ she; tsheneke á tshe para œrœ, tshe gbœ; yé tsheneke á tshe nge manda, endje kœrœ fœ she ye.

11 Aba gbolo neketa ugurutœ 'e dá yœndœ nœ adœke œne za yakoro fœ gbolo nœ œne tœ œsœ ageatshalangu á tshe yœndœ nœ a?

12 Too œdœ tshe kœyœndœ oporo ngato, tshe za kpalakongo fœ she a?

13 Ataa, œdœ e'e á 'e dœ aekpe azu, 'e kœwusœ kœto œtshœrœ fœ agbolo nœ 'e, Aba azœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo œ vwaratœ ye tœ kœto Ōtshœ Ishiri fœ endjeneke á endje yœndœ nœ ye a?»

*Yisu mbœmbœrœ akwa dœ gbœgbœ nœ Satana nene*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 12.22-30; Mar 3.22-27)*

14 Anga uzu bale sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye. Ekpe ishiriœ ascœmœ mbœrœ adœke uzœnœ papa o'o

nene. Lɔkɔ á Yisu gɔrɔ ekpe ishiriŋœ pa ye, ngbewo tshe tetœ kœpa o'o yé azu ndjoro ki lima tœ œsœnœ waa.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe anga azu pa lima adœke: «Tshe sœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiriŋœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula\* á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri.»

<sup>16</sup> Anga endje yi lima ndœ kœwu lɔsu ye, yé œ pa fœ she adœke tshe mbœrœ anga afá bale á sœ kœma adœke gbɔgbɔ nœ ye to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ædœ azu lakpi ogo bale kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshalakpĩnœ œ ndi, yé anda œ yo para kɔkɔ ga ati.

<sup>18</sup> Ædœ Satana kœsœ kœnga koshe ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye, Ogo gbozu nœ ye œ shi pa ɔshɔ koto o? Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ kœpa adœke mœ sœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula.

<sup>19</sup> Yé ataa œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Belezebula, azu nœ 'e sœ ndje kœgɔrɔ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ dœ? 'E kœpa ataa, azu nœ 'e œ wa bala ngbanga ga pa 'e dœ tœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgɔrɔ ekpe ishiri pa azu dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba, dá œ sœ kœma adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'e ye.

<sup>21</sup> «Lɔkɔ á uzu gbɔgbɔ kœza œrœ koshe á sœ kœgbɔndœ anda nœ ye, œrœ bale œ turutœ œrœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe œdœ anga angbi uzu á tshe ropa ye dœ gbɔgbɔ kœyi kumu ye á gɔrɔ she, tshe gbɔtœ œrœ koshe nœ ye á tshe za lɔsu ye ga pa nœ ascœmœ ye. Tshe kurutshelœ œrœ kɔ á tshe ko tœ ye.

---

\* **11.15** Anga i'iri Satana kœdœ Belezebula

<sup>23</sup> «Uzu á tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ mœ nene, œshe kœdœ yingba mœ. Yé tsheneke á tshe sœsœ kœti kane mœ adœke 'a ngbɔɔa azu nene, sœ kœndjɔtshelœ endje.»

*Kœkwa ekpe ishiri ga pa uzu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 12.43-45)*

<sup>24</sup> «Lɔkɔ á ekpe ishiri kœgitœ ye pa uzu, tshe na djezœ lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ kœpara osho kœsœ tœnœ. Œdœ tshe kœgbɔgbɔ osho kœsœ tœnœ nene, tshe pa ɔa lœ ye adœke: “Mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ mœ á mœ wuta lœ nœ.”

<sup>25</sup> Tshe kwatœ ye yé œ wu adœke endje ngbɔ tshasœnda, œ guma œrœ tshelœnœ dœ awanœ.

<sup>26</sup> Kœwu ataa, tshe na œ e anga aekpe ishirinœ minu dœ bisha (7) á endje ropa ye, endje gu œ li ga scœndanœ, yé œ sœ kpœtœmœ. Mara kœsœ uzunœ asœmœ kpa sœ tœ ekpenœ kœrosœ œneke utshunœ.»

*Adja yanga*

<sup>27</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'onœ asœmœ á ka, anga yashe á tshe sœ lima ɔa uguru ukpulu azu, pa fœ she adœke: «Yanga nœ yashe á tshe gbɔ nguzu zœ á zu ɔœ, yé á gbɔndœ zœ dœ ɔngɔ.»

<sup>28</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Azu á endje sœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba yé á sœ kœza ga tœ akwa, endje asœmœ dá sœ dœ yanga kœropanœ.»

*Ambára afá nœ Gbolo nœ uzu*

*(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 12.38-42)*

<sup>29</sup> Bata á azu ndjoro sœ lima kœngbɔtœ endje ga indiri Yisu, tshe tetœ kœpa o'o fœ endje adœke: «Azu nœ tshakpesheke asœ kœdœ aekpe azu. Endje yindœ nœ adœke œne wu anga ambára afá

bale á sœ koema adœeke mœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Kashe endje wu bale nene, kolœ ambára œeneke á Ndjaba ma lœ awa nœ Yona.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 6ata á azu Ninive wu lima ambára lœ awa nœ Yona, Gbolo nœ uzu œ dœ ambára mbœrœ azu nœ tshakpesheke.

<sup>31</sup> Dœ lœkœ koewa ngbanga, gbozu yashe tshapa ogo 6a lœ Sudi, œ tœ meza pa azu nœ tshakpesheke. Gbambanœ nene, tshe to 6a lœ ndœnglœ tshakala ogo pa œshœ á na koedji o'o á sú dœ koewusœtœ nœ Salomo. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sœ 6a ke, tshe ropa Salomo ye.

<sup>32</sup> Dœ lœkœ koewa ngbanga, azu tshalakpi Ninive œ tœ meza pa azu nœ tshakpesheke. Gbambanœ nene, azu Ninive fatshalœsu endje lœkœ á Yona yisœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ endje. Kashe anga uzu á tshe sœ 6a ke, tshe ropa Yona ye.»

*O'o tœ upu nœ miinda*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.15; 6.22-23; Mar 4.21; Luk 8.16)*

<sup>33</sup> «Uzu bale tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœ kœza yiwa tœnœ too kœza ga tshakudu lœsu nene; kashe tshe za ga pa gbarœ á endje za miinda ga pa nœ mbœrœ adœeke azu kœ á endje li ga sœnda, mesho ngbi tœnœ.

<sup>34</sup> Miinda nœ undu zœ koedœ ala zœ. Œdœ ala zœ kœsœ dœ œtshœnœ, undu zœ djigi œ sœ ndje lœ ingbisho. Kashe œdœ ala zœ kœsœ dœ ko6a, undu zœ ndje œ sœ lœ ubu osho.

<sup>35</sup> Ataa, sœ dœ gbœdjela adœeke miinda á sœ 6a ndœ zœ, œ dœ ubu osho nene.

<sup>36</sup> Œdœ undu zœ djigi kœsœ tœ ingbisho yé anga osho bale kœsœsœ lœ ubu osho nene, undu zœ œ sœ lœ ingbisho 6ata ishiri miinda á tshi ga tœ zœ.»

*Yisu gbagbara Afarisayi œdœ aayi kæyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.4-36)*

<sup>37</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu pa o'o á ka, anga Farisayi bale e she adœke tshe na dœ œ zi œrœ 6a ndœ œne. Yisu na œ li ga scœnda nœ ye, yé œ scœ ga indiri ndaba kœzirœ.

<sup>38</sup> Kœwu lima adœke Yisu djudjutɔ kane ye 6ata awa akwa pa tœncœ utshu kœzirœ nene, Farisay-incœ kitœ œscœncœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yé Gbozu kœpa fœ she adœke: «E'e dœ Afarisayi, 'e scœ kœdjutɔ kolœ tshapa yashi œdœ tshapa saani, kashe lɔsu 'e sú dœ ogo kœzi angba œdœ pe dœ ókó.

<sup>40</sup> E'e kœdœ agbakindi! Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ tshapa œrœ, œ dœdœ she dá mbœrœ ndje tshœlcœncœ nene a?

<sup>41</sup> 'E ko œrœ á scœ 6a lœ yashi œdœ œneke 6a lœ saane nœ 'e, tœ makabo fœ aayi oyo. Yé atamœ, œrœ kɔ á 'e mbœrœ, œ scœ yerœ.

<sup>42</sup> «Kashe oyo nœ 'e dœ Afarisayi! Mbœrœ 'e scœ kœto bale lœ ndjokpa lœ kako dœngɔ 6ata tshalumba, dimbili œdœ tshelœ aka dœngɔ kɔ, fœ Ndjaba. Kashe 'e scœ kœdjeroendœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á scœ ndjii œdœ pe kœyindœ Ndjaba. Œrœ á li adœke 'e mbœrœ dœmœ, kashe 'e kaka ndje tœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>43</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ Afarisayi! Mbœrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga, 'e yindœ kœscœ kolœ 6a utshuncœ 6a tœ osho agboro azu, yé œ scœ kœyi kolœ ndœ nœ adœke azu bala 'e 6a tœ œscœ angbœtœ.

<sup>44</sup> Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrœ 'e scœ 6ata tshapa udu á anga œrœ bale scœscœ pa nœ nene, yé á azu wuwusœ nœ nene á scœ kœna tœpanœ.»

45 Yé koedji o'onœ ataa, anga ayi koeyisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda bale pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi koeyisœrœ, o'onœ á 6œ pa ascœmœ, 6œ sœ kœgu ndje 'a!»

46 Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Oyo nœ 'e ndje dœ aayi koeyisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda! Mbœrœ 'e sœ kœko ogboro kongba ga pa kumu azu, kashe 'e tuturutœ anganœ dœ yɔkɔne 'e bale nene tœ kœti kane endje.

47 Oyo nœ 'e! Mbœrœ 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu aayi kœgbara o'o á endje tshu, andaa aata 'e dá wo lima endje.

48 Ataa, 'e sœ kœma adœke 'e yindœ œrœ á aata 'e mbœrœ lima ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje wo lima aayi kœgbara o'o yé á 'e sœ kœguma tshapa udu endje.

49 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá Ndjaba lœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye, pa adœke: “Mœ vwa bala aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ aayi avwa fœ endje; endje wo anga endje, yé œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga ga tœ anga endje.”

50 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba œ za djofele fœ azu nœ tshakpesheke mangba kuzu nœ aayi kœgbara o'o kɔ á endje wo lima endje, kœto 6a tœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapashɔ,

51 Kœto kpœtœ kuzu Abele œrrr ga tœ œnœ Zakariya á endje wo lima she 6a uguru ndaba tokóró œdœ œyerœ osho. Adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœke, azu nœ tshakpesheke œ gbɔ djofele tshaangbanœ.

52 «Oyo nœ 'e dœ aayi koeyisœ awa akwa nœ ayuda! Mbœrœ 'e za herela nœ kœwusœrœ: E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e lili ga zœ nene, yé 'e sœ kœpakata

endjeneke á endje yindœ kœeli tœncœ.»

<sup>53</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu wuta lœ andancœ ascœmœ, ayi kœeyisœ awa akwa nœ ayuda dœ pe Afarisayi, sœ dœ ókó yé œ te lima tœ kœeyu she tœ mara tshelœ áká o'o kɔ.

<sup>54</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœegi uku ga tœ awa ye yeka á kœegbɔ she lœ o'o ye.

## 12

*Yisu gбота tshelœ utu ayambarœ nœ ye tœ upu nœ awulapatshɔ*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.26-27)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lɔkɔncœ ascœmœ, azu ngbɔtœ endje kofokofɔ ga tœncœ dœ mara adœke endje zurutœ endje. Yisu pa utshuncœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E gbɔndœtœ 'e tœ ɔyɔ kœesuku mapa nœ Afarisayi, œ yindœ kœpa adœke œrcœ wulapatshɔ nœ endje.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œneke kɔ á zatœ endje yiwa tœncœ œdœ pe œneke kɔ á patœ endje lœ ubuncœ, œ wuta.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrcœ tœncœ ataa, o'o kɔ á 'e pa lœ ubuncœ, azu kɔ œ dji ngbi dœ ɔɔ. Yé o'o kɔ á 'e pa ga lœ utu anga uzu 6a lœ gbɔshɔ, œ wuta ga shu ga pa anda ye.»

*Kœza lɔsu ga tœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 10.28-31)*

<sup>4</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e dœ anga mœ adœke: 'e kpakpa awa azu á endje wo ɔkɔ nene, mbœrcœ endje kpa mbœrcœ œrcœ bale manda nœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœeyisœ uzu á li adœke 'e kpa awa ye fœ 'e: 'e kpa awa Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœvwi



'e ga lœ kudu owo manda kuzu 'e. Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke œshe dá 'e kœkpa awa ye.

<sup>6</sup> Endje kaka a'eara ayanu mindu dœ ama ngendja teasho nene a? Kashe Ndjaba djerdœndœ anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje nene.

<sup>7</sup> (E dœ ndje sukumu 'e, Ndjaba di kœ. Awa mbœmbœrœ 'e nene, gbambanœ nene, œsœ 'e li kœropa a'eara ayanu.)»

*Kœvwaratœsho too kœyindœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>8</sup> «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e atake: Tsheneke á tshe matœ ye ngbi 6a utshu azu adœke œne kœdœ uzu nœ mœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma ndje she ngbi 6a utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba adœke œshe kœdœ uzu nœ œne.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ mœ 6a utshu azu kœ; œmœ dœ Gbolo nœ uzu, mœ vvara ndje tœ mœ tœ ye 6a utshu aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kœ, adœke mœ wuwusœ ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Yé ekpe o'o á uzu kœ œ pa tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, Ndjaba œ djerdœndœ ekperœ nœ ye. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœgusœ Ɔtshœ Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djerdœndœ ekperœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ lœkœ á endje kœto 'e na tœnœ 6a utshu Sinagoga too 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga too 6a utshu agbozu nœ Lita, 'e tœtœ lœsu 'e tœ mara á 'e gi dœ o'o fœ endje nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ɔtshœ Ishiri œ yisœ o'o á li adœke 'e pa kolœ pe dœ ada œlœnœ ascœmœ fœ 'e.»

*Ndœma toro nœ ayi indi*

<sup>13</sup> Anga uzu 6a ugurutœ ukpulu azu pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, pandœ nœ fœ aya mœ dœ

tshe kurutshelœ œrœ á aba 'a katœ nœ ti fœ 'a, tœ mœ dœ she.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Æde dá za mœ tœ ayi kœwa ngbanga too tœ ayi kœkurutshelœ œrœ nœ 'e a?»

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje kœ adœke: «Ala 'e gbœ kane! 'E sœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu mbœrœ kœgbœ œrœ tshapashœ asœke nene. Gbambanœ nene, soro nœ uzu sœsœ mbœrœ œrœ nœ ye nene, œdœ tshe kœdœ ndje ayi kœgbœrœ gbaa.»

<sup>16</sup> Yé manda nœ, Yisu pa anga ndœma Toro bale fœ endje adœke: «Anga ayi kœgbœrœ bale sœ lima dœ egerœ kindi nœ ye á tshe sœ lima kœgbœ rœgo lœ nœ waa.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœgbe tshelœ ye yé œ sœ kœyutœ ye adœke: “œrœ gadœ dá mœ kœmbœrœ a? Mœ gugu dœ osho kœngbœba rœgo nœ mœ kœ ga tœnœ nene.”

<sup>18</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke: “œrœ á mœ mbœrœ dœke: Mœ ndi tshelœ kogba nœ mœ, yé œ mœ anga yœngœngœnœ á li adœke mœ ngbœba ble œdœ anga œrœ nœ mœ kœ ga lœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, mœ kpa pa tœ upu nœ mœ dœ tœ mœ adœke: Mœ sœ dœ œrœ waa mangba ungu ndjoro. œ li adœke mœ yatœ mœ, mœ zi œrœ, mœ ndjo œrœ yé œ sœ dœ yanga.”

<sup>20</sup> Kashe Ndjaba pa fœ she adœke: “Indi, dœ butshœ asœke bœ sœ dœ soro nene. Yé œrœnœ á bœ ngbœba tsho tsho tsho ga tœnœ asœke œ dœ œnœ de?”»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ œneke á wuta ga tœ uzu á tshe ngbœba œrœ tshapashœ kolœ mbœrœ she dœ tœ ye, kashe á dœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ bœ utshu Ndjaba nene.»

*A za l̄su azœ djigi fœ Ndjaba  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 6.25-34)*

<sup>22</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «'E wu ádánœ á mœ pa fœ 'e adœke: 'e zaza l̄su 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ kœzirœ á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ mbœrcœ soro, too tœ upu nœ lœba á 'e gbe dœ tœncœ mbœrcœ ɔkɔ 'e nene.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambancœ nene, soro nœ uzu ropa kœzirœ, yé undu uzu ropa lœba ye.

<sup>24</sup> 'E tondœ adiigbaga: endje lulu ngwarœ nene yé œ kɔkɔ ndje ngwarœ ɓa lœ kindi nene. Endje gugu dœ kudu too dœ kogba kœngbɔɓa rœgo nœ endje ga lœncœ nene, kashe Ndjaba sœ koeto rœgo fœ endje. E'e, œsœ 'e li kœropa ayanu.

<sup>25</sup> Œdœ lœ ugurutœ 'e dá li kœza anga olo soro nœ ye ga pancœ lœ awa nœ gbetshelœ á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ a?

<sup>26</sup> Œdœ 'e kœsœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrcœ aya œrcœ nene, mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e za l̄su 'e ga lafo tœ udu œrcœ a?

<sup>27</sup> 'E tondœ mara á ndɔkɔ leyɔ sœ kœgboro dœ tœncœ ɓa lœ kindi. Œ sœsœ kœmbœrcœ akwa nene, yé œ susu ndje lœba nene. Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, ataa Salomo á tshe dœ ayi kœgbœrcœ gbaa, tshe gbɔgbɔ lima lœba á ga ɓata anga ndɔkɔ leyɔncœ ascœmœ bale nene.

<sup>28</sup> Œdœ Ndjaba kœverœ lœba ga tœ oforo á sœ lœ kindi kpeshke asœ, yé ɓa mbatsha á endje li ndœ kœko va ga tœ owo; kœropa nœ kɔ, œncœ 'e doé azu á 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ teasho, Ndjaba œ mbœrcœ œrcœ fœ 'e.

<sup>29</sup> «'E zaza l̄su 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ œrcœ gadœ dá 'e zi too á 'e ndjo nene.

<sup>30</sup> Azu tshapashɔnɔe asoeke á endje wuwusoe Ndjaba nene dá soe koepara oerɔenɔe ascemɔe kɔ. Kashe 'e'e, 'e soe doe anga Aba 'e bale á tshe wusoe nɔe adoeke 'e gbe doe toenɔe.

<sup>31</sup> 'E para utshunɔe Ogo gbozu nɔe Ndjaba; yé udu oerɔe kɔkɔ, Ndjaba ɔe to foe 'e manda nɔe.»

*Kægbɔ oerɔe ndjoro ba lafo*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 6.19-21)*

<sup>32</sup> «Aya ukpulu apata nɔe mɔe, 'e soesoe doe awa nene. Gbambanɔe nene, Aba 'e soe doe yanga koeza ogo tshagbozu nɔe ye foe 'e.

<sup>33</sup> 'E ka oerɔe nɔe 'e yé ɔe ko ngendjanɔe toe makabo foe ayi oyo. 'E su ngbade ngendja á li koendi toenɔe bale nene, 'e gbɔndɔe oerɔe ndjoro ba lafo, mbœerɔe ba zœ, aayi angba ɔe zi angbanɔe nene, akɔkɔ ɔe zi nene.

<sup>34</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, osho á kœgbɔrɔe nɔe 'e soe toenɔe, lɔsu 'e soe ndje kpœtoemɔe.»

*Ndœma toro toe upu nœ kœkotoesho ga lœ vola*

*(Wu ba toe Mat 24.43-44)*

<sup>35</sup> «'E verœ lœba akwa, ɔe kotœ 'e ga lœ vola, yé ɔe gbɔndɔe miinda nœ 'e adœeke ɔe ruru nene.

<sup>36</sup> 'E soe b̄ata aayi akwa á endje soe kœkate gbozu nœ endje adœeke lɔkɔ á tshe kœto ba toe œsœ ngbɔtoe totœ á gu, yé á nge manda yeka œne kœkɔrɔ foe she.

<sup>37</sup> Yanga nœ aayi akwa á gbozu nœ endje kœgu, á gbɔ endje doe óvóró ala endje. Mœ soe koepa doe adjapu foe 'e adœeke: Tshe verœ lœba akwa, ɔe pa foe endje adœeke endje soe ga ati mbœerɔe kœzi oerɔe, yé tshe ko rœgo na toenɔe foe endje.

<sup>38</sup> Ædœe tshe kœkwatœ ye dœ midi nœ butshə too ndje lœ iki kəngato, yé á tshe kœgbə aayi akwanœ dœ óvóró ala ndje, endje sœ dœ yanga waa.

<sup>39</sup> «'E wusœ œeneke dœ ətshəncœ: Ædœe ayengə anda kœwusœ ada ələ á ayi angba œ na dœ tœncœ, tshe katœ ye adœeke tshe kavwa manda anda nœ ye nene.

<sup>40</sup> E'e ndje, œ kotœ 'e ga lœ vola! Gbambanœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ na dœ ada ələ neke á 'e wuwusœ nœ nene.»

*Ndœema toro tœ upu nœ ətshə ayi akwa dœ ekpe ayi akwa*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.45-51)*

<sup>41</sup> Yé Petro yu adœeke: «Gbozu, 6œ sœ kœpa ndœema Toronœ ascœmœ kolœ fœ 'a too fœ azu kə?»

<sup>42</sup> Gbozu gi fœ she adœeke: «Atamœ œedœ dá dœ kapeta á tshe yərətœ ye yé á sœ dœ kœwusœrœ adœeke gbozu za she ga pa aayi akwa nœ ye mbœrœ kœkurutshelœ rœgœ tœ endje dœ ləkəncœ á li a?

<sup>43</sup> Yanga nœ ayi akwa neke á gbozu nœ ye kœgu á gbə she lœ ama akwanœ.

<sup>44</sup> Adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ ngbi fœ 'e adœeke gbozu œ za she tœ kapeta tshapa œrœ nœ ye kə.

<sup>45</sup> Kashe œedœ ayi akwanœ kœpa adœeke: “Gbozu nœ mœ œ gu katsha nene”, yé á tetœ kœbi udu anga ayi akwanœ: Agbolo yakoshe œedœ ayawuru; œedœ tshe kœzi œrœ yé á ndjo œrœ á mbœrœ she,

<sup>46</sup> gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ ascœmœ œ gu dœ olo œedœ pe dœ ada ələ á tshe wuwusœ nœ nene, tshe bi ayi akwanœ œ gərə she yé œ mbœrœ œrœ kanga

fœ she ɓata á endje mbœerœ ga tœ endjeneke á endje soesœ dœ kœyindœerœ nene.

<sup>47</sup> «Ayi akwa á tshe wusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye soe kœyindœ nœ yé á tshapu kœgumatœ ye yindjindjinoe, tshe so she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe ayi akwa á tshe kœwuwusœ œrœ á gbozu nœ ye yindœ nœ nene, yé á mbœerœ ataa, gbozunœ œ so she dœ ndjapa awa ndjoro nene. Uzu á endje kœto œrœ fœ she ndjoro, endje yu she tœ œrœ ndjoro. Yé tsheneke á endje ko œrœ fœ she ropa nœ, endje kpa yu she tœ œrœ kœropa nœ.»

*Yisu na mbœerœ gade?*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 10.34-36)*

<sup>49</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «Mœ na kœyi owo ga pa ɔshœnœ asœ, yé ogo nœ mœ adœke owonœ tetœ kœtshi tœnœ ye.

<sup>50</sup> Mœ yindœ kœgbœ batisimu, yé œ li adœke mœ wu oyo œerrr ga tœnœ adœke œ mbœerœtœ endje.

<sup>51</sup> 'E gbe adœke mœ na kœza kœsœ gee ɓa pa ɔshœnœ asœke a? Œ œ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke mbœerœ upu nœ mœ azu œ li ga lœ kœkurutshelœtœsho.

<sup>52</sup> Ngœngœnœ asœke, azu mindu á endje soe soenda bale, endje kurutshelœtœ endje: Azu votœ œ yindœ anga endje bisha nene, yé azu bisha œ yi ndje ndœ anga endje votœ nene.

<sup>53</sup> Aba œ yindœ gbolo yakoshe nœ ye nene, yé gbolo yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ abanœ nene. Ayi gbolo œ yindœ yawuru nœ ye nene, yé yawuru œ yi ndje ndœ ayinœ nene. Yini yashe œ yindœ awo gbolo yakoshe nene, yé awo gbolo nœ ye dœ yakoshe œ yi ndje ndœ yinœ dœ yashe nene.»

*Kœwusœ ambárá œrœ næ tshakpesheke*

<sup>54</sup> Yisu pa ndje lima fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «Ædœ 'e kœwu ondoro á za tititi ba tœ osho á ðlœ œ li tœncœ, atamœ 'e pa kolœncœ adœke: “Yavuru œ ni zœ”, ngbewo œ mbœrcœ adja tœ ye ata ye.

<sup>55</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœwu yugu kœto ba læ sudi kœza gu tœncœ, yé á 'e pa adœke: “osho œ owo zœ”, ngbewo œ mbœrcœ adja tœ ye ata ye.

<sup>56</sup> E'e dœ awulapatshœ, 'e li kœwusœ ambárá œrcœ tshapa œshœ œdœ œncœ tshalafo, kashe mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e wuwusœ ádá œrcœ næ tshakpesheke á sœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye asœke nene a?»

*'E guma tshagurutœ 'e utshu kœwa ngbanga  
(Wu ba tœ Mat 5.25-26)*

<sup>57</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e wawa ngbanga dœ tœ 'e tœ œneke á sœ ndjii nene a?

<sup>58</sup> Ædœ 6œ kœsœ kœna dœ uzu á 6œ sœ dœ o'o dœ she ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga, mbœrcœ adœke 'e guma o'onœ læ ugurutœ 'e dœ she tœ ala awa. Bœ mbœrcœ atamœ kpa awa adœke ayi kœwa ngbanganœ kœzaza 6œ ga tshakane aprusu nene, yé aprusuncœ kœvwivwi 6œ ga læ kánga nene.

<sup>59</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ næ fœ 6œ adœke, 6œ wuta læ kánga nene œrrr ga tœ kœgi ngendja kœ ye kane.»

## 13

*Kœfatshalœsu too kœtshu kuzu*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœkœncœ ascœmœ, anga azu na ga ndœ Yisu ndœ kœpandœ upu næ azu Galilayi á Pilato wo lima endje lœkœ á endje sœ kœza tokóro fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E gbe adœke azu Galilayinœ asœmœ kœdœ aekpe azu á endje ropa udu azu Galilayi kœ dœ ekperœ yekane á tshu kuzunœ asœmœ a?

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfafatshalœsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje ɓata endje.

<sup>4</sup> Yé azu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ votœ lœ Yerusaleme á endje tshu lima lœkœ á egerœ anda ɓa lœ Silowe kavwa, 'e gbe adœke ekperœ nœ endje ropa œnœ azu para lœ Yerusaleme ye a?

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, wala dœmœ. Kashe œdœ 'e kœfafatshalœsu 'e nene, e'e para 'e tshu ndje ɓata endje.»

*Ndœma Toro tœ upu nœ ɔyɔ fige á tshapu kœle tœnœ*

<sup>6</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa Ndœma Toro asœke fœ endje adœke: «Anga uzu bale lu lima ɔyɔ fige ga lœ kindi nœ ye. Anga œb bale, tshe na ndœ kœkœ ele figenœ, kashe tshe gbœgbœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ ayi akwa tshelœ kindi nœ ye adœke: “wu kane, ungu votœ kœ, mœ sœ kœna ndœ kœkœ ele fige asœ yé mœ sœsœ kœgbœ tœnœ nene. De ga ati ye. Œ sœ kœndi œshœ gbambanœ.”

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ayi akwa kindinœ gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, kpa katœnœ dœ ungunœ asœke kane; mœ dji kudu dji adanœ, œ va oforo ga zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anganœ nene ungu manda nœ, œ le zœ. Á œ kœsœsœ ataa nene, ɓœ kœde ga ati.”»

*Yisu she anga yashe bale dœ œb sabata*

<sup>10</sup> Dœ anga œb sabata bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ɓa lœ Sinagoga.



11 Anga yashe bale sœ lima dœ ekpe ðshiri á lu she manda ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance votɔ, tshe lu vwerele, yé tshe lili ndœ kœyɔrɔ tshelœtœ ye ndjii nene.

12 Kœwu she ataa, Yisu e she œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yashe, bœ she ye, koba nœ zœ ka ye.»

13 Tshe to kane ye ga pa ye; trale atake, yashe kœka ndjii yé œ kœtetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

14 Kashe gbozu tshapa Sinagoga wu lima tœ ekpenœ mbœrœ á Yisu she uzu dœ ɔɔ sabata, yé œ pa fœ ukpulu azunœ adœke: «A sœ dœ olo mindu dœ bale nœ kœmbœrœ akwa; 'e na lœ olonœ ascemœ á endje koeshe 'e, kashe dœ ɔɔ sabata nene.»

15 Gbozu kœgi fœ she adœke: «'E' e kœdœ aayi tshelœma, 'e sœsœ kœkɔrɔ angombe too ambarata nœ 'e dœ ɔɔ sabata adœke endje na ndœ kœndjo ungu nene a?»

16 Yé yashe asœ, ata Abrayamo á Satana i ba lima she ga tœncœ manda ungu ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amance votɔ, œ lili má adœke mœ vwara she dœ ɔɔ sabata nene a?»

17 Manda o'onœ asœ, ayingba ye gbɔ tshula kashe ukpulu azu para sœ lima dœ yanga nœ ɔtshɔ akwa á Yisu sœ kœmbœrœ tœncœ.

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ a'eara ele mutarde œdœ ɔyɔ kœsuku mapa*

*(Wu ba tœ Mat 13.31-33; Mar 4.30-32)*

18 Yisu kœpa adœke: «œrœ gadé dá li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba? Mœ li dœ œrœ gadé?»

19 œ lili dœ a'eara ele mutarde á uzu œ ko angwanœ ndœ kœlu ga lœ kindi nœ ye. œ ko, œ

gerœ ɓata ɔɔ á ayanu œ mbœrœ koma endje ga lœ ganeanœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Ærœ gade dá mœ li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba ma a?

<sup>21</sup> Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba lili dœ ɔɔ kœsuku mapa á yashe œ to ga ndœ zuwa ndjoro lœ egerœ gbarœ adœke œ suku.»

*Æde dá li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba a?*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 7.13-14,21-23)*

<sup>22</sup> Yisu ro lima tɔ lœ ongbo dœpe lakpi kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu tœ awa ndœ kœro ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>23</sup> Anga uzu kœyu she adœke: «Gbozu, azu á endje she bala, endje ngba zœ a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke:

<sup>24</sup> «'E pa avwara ndœ kœli tœ manda neke á sœ teasho. Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke azu ndjoro œ para bala awa ndœ kœli toœnœ, kashe endje li nene.

<sup>25</sup> «Lɔkɔ á ayengɔ anda kœalafɔ á tshu manda nœ ye ga toœnœ, e'e, 'e sœ ɓa shu, 'e tetœ kœnge manda yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, kɔrɔ manda fœ 'a.” Kashe tshe gi fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e to toœnœ nene!”

<sup>26</sup> Yé, 'e pa fœ she adœke: “A zi lima œrœ yé œ ndjo lima œrœ kpoœœnœ bale dœ ɓœ, ɓœ yisœ œrœ dje lœ ongbo nœ 'a.”

<sup>27</sup> Kashe tshe kpa pa fœ 'e adœke: “Mœ wuwusœ osho á 'e totœnœ nene, 'e gitœ 'e indiri mœ ga zœ, e'e para dá sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene.”

<sup>28</sup> «Dœ lɔndɔnœ ascœmœ, 'e tetœ iki dœpe kœzi tshelœ da iji 'e, lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu Abrayamo, Izaka, Yakobo œdœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o para á endje sœ

6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba; yé e'e, endje ko 'e va ga shu.

<sup>29</sup> Azu ndjoro œ to 6a tœ osho á ðlœ œ wuta tœnœ œdœ 6a tœ osho á ðlœ œ li tœnœ, 6a tœ nœrœ dœ pe 6a tœ sudi, yeka á na kœgbœ osho 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>30</sup> «Yé ataa, azu á endje sœ tœ ndœngœlœnœ kpesheke, endje te azu nœ kœsœ utshunœ, yé anga azu á endje sœ lima utshunœ, œ te azu nœ ndœngœlœnœ.»

*Yisu ki tœ upu nœ Yerusaleme  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.37-39)*

<sup>31</sup> Kolœ dœ ðlœnœ asœmœ, anga azu Farisayi na ga ndœ Yisu, œ pa fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ kpœke, œ na ga tœ anga osho, mbœrœ Erode yindœ kœwo bœ.»

<sup>32</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E na œ pa fœ uzunœ á tshe sœ 6ata rawo kœko angato asœmœ adœke, mœ sœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri dœ pe kœshe ayi kœba kpesheke dœ 6a mbatsha, tœ votœ olœnœ dá akwa nœ mœ ka ye.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe œ li adœke mœ áalafo ndœ awa ana nœ mœ kpesheke, 6a mbatsha œdœ pe 6ambiya, mbœrœ œ lili adœke ayi kœgbara o'o tshu 6a shu nene, kashe 6a lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>34</sup> «Yerusaleme, Yerusaleme, œbœ á bœ sœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o yé á sœ kœve endjeneke á Ndjaba sœ kœvwa endje fœ 'e dœ badja! Awa ndjoro, mœ yi lima ndœ kœngbœba azu nœ zœ ga tœ œsœnœ bale 6ata á ayi ngato œ ngbœba ayancœ dœ ombo ye ga tshakudu ye, kashe 'e yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba œ gi ala ye pa tshalakpi nœ 'e ye. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e, 'e kpa wu

mœ nene œrrr ga tœ lœkœ á 'e pa adœeke: “Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœe ì'iri Gbozu!”»

## 14

### *Yisu she ayi kœba dœe lœkœ sabata*

<sup>1</sup> Dœe anga œlœ sabata bale, Yisu na lima œa œœnda nœ anga gbozu nœ Afarisayi ndœe kœezirœe. Azu á endje œœ lima œa zœ œœ kœetondœe Yisu dœe kœewusœœœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu bale á kotœe ye memerœe dœe kœba ungu, ka lima œa utshu ye.

<sup>3</sup> Yisu kœeyu ayi kœeyisœe awa akwa dœepe Afarisayi adœeke: «Awa akwa nœe ogo nœe azœe œœ kœeza awa fœe uzu adœeke tshe she ayikœba dœe œlœ sabata a too nene?»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe endje œœ lima kokoko. Yé Yisu kœetepa ayikœbancœe ascœmœe, œœ she she, yé á za awa fœe she.

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœe, Yisu kœœpa fœe endje adœeke: «Uzu œœ ugurutœe 'e á gbolo yakoshe nœe ye too ngombe nœe ye kœete ga lœe kudu dœe œlœ sabata, á tshe jerœe katsha ndœe kœeza she nene a?»

<sup>6</sup> Yé endje lili kœegi lima o'o bale ndœe nœe nene.

### *Kœœpara osho neke á œœ œa tœe ndœngœlœnœe*

<sup>7</sup> Yisu wu lima mara á Afarisayi á tshe e endje, œœ ndœe kœœpara œtshœe osho yeka á œœ lima kœœœ ga tœœœ, yé á pa lœe ndœœma toro fœe endje para kœkœœ adœeke:

<sup>8</sup> «œœœ uzu kœ'e œœ ndœe angbo nœe totœe, nana œœ œœ œa utshuncœe nene. Mbœœœe angancœe, endje e ndje uzu á œœœe ye li kœœœpa zœe.

<sup>9</sup> Yé á kœœœœ adœeke tshe na manda nœe, á ayi angbonœe pa fœe œœ adœeke: “Katœe osho ti fœe she.”

Ataa dœ tshula tœ ala zœ kɔ, ɓœ na œ sœ ɓa tœ ndɔngɔɓnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe, endje kœ'e ɓœ ɓa tœ œsœ angbo, na œ sœ ɓa tœ ndɔngɔɓnœ. Yeka á ayi angbonœ kœna, á kœpa fœ ɓœ adœke: “Yanga mœ, aalafo œ na œ sœ ɓa utshunœ.” Ataa dá œsœ zœ œ li tœ ala endjeneke á 'e sœ dœ endje pa ndaba kœzirœ bale.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe zatœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, endje ku she ga ati, yé tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, endje ti she ga lafo.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœpa fœ uzu á tshe e she adœke: «Ædœ ɓœ kpa kœsœ dœ angbo, e e anga zœ, aaya zœ, aayo zœ, amashenga nœ zœ á endje dœ aayi kœgbœrœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, endje e ndje ɓœ ndœ œnœ endje, yé œ gi œrœ nœ zœ ascœmœ kɔ fœ ɓœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe œdœ ɔɔ á ɓœ kœsœ dœ angbo, e aayi oyo, agbakindi azu, aayi gbada œdœ pe aayibula ndœ nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa ɓœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ endje gugu dœ œrœ kœgi fœ ɓœ nene, kolœ Ndjaba dá gi fœ ɓœ ɓkɔ á tshe she bala ɔtshɔ azu lœ akuzu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ egerœ angbo  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 22.1-10)*

<sup>15</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, anga uzu bale á tshe sœ lima ugurutœ azu á endje sœ lima pa ndaba kœzirœ yu Yisu adœke: «Yanga nœ uzu á tshe gbɔ osho lœ angbo á Ndjaba œ mbœrœ bala ɓa lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Anga uzu bale yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ egerœ angbo nœ ye, yé tshe e azu ndjoro.

17 Ada ɔ̀ɔ̀ nœ kœzirœ li, tshe vwa ayi akwa nœ ye fœ azu á tshe e má endje adœke: “E na ga mœ, ngɔ̀ngɔ̀nœ asœke mœ guma œrœnœ para ye.”

18 Kashe endje para, awa bale, endje tetœ kœyɔ̀ndœ nœ adœke tshe wu oyo œne. Ali uzunœ pa adœke: “Mœ totœ kœyɔ̀ kindi bale, yé œ li adœke mœ na kœwu tœnœ, mœ ki fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ wu oyo mœ.”

19 Anga pa œnœ ye adœke: “Mœ totœ kœyɔ̀ an-gombe ndjokpa, yé mœ yindœ kœna kœwu endje œdœ endje kœsœ dœ gbɔ̀gbɔ̀ kœmbœrœ akwa, mœ ki fœ ɓœ adœke ɓœ wu oyo mœ.”

20 Anga kpa pa adœke: “Mœ totœ kœto yashe ngɔ̀ngɔ̀nœ asœke; mbœrœ tœnœ ataa mœ na nene.”

21 «Ayi akwanœ gu œ pandœ o'onœ kɔ̀ ɓata á endje pa ascœmœ fœ gbozu nœ ye. Gbozu anda su dœ ókó yé œ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na katsha ɓa tœ osho kœka œrœ œdœ ɓa tœ ala awa lœ ongbo, œ gu dœ ayi oyo, agbakindi azu, aayi gbada œdœ aayibula.”

22 Manda nœ teasho, ayi akwa gu œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ mbœrœ neke á ɓœ pa ɓama tœnœ ye, kashe osho œpe.”

23 Gbozu kpa pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “Na dœ awa kindi, œ tovworogbo azu adœke endje li, mbœrœ á anda nœ mœ kœsu dœ azu.

24 Gbambanœ nene, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke uzu bale ugurutœ azu á mœ e ɓamama endje utshunœ ascœmœ, œ gbɔ̀ osho lœ angbo nœ mœ nene.”»

*Kœkatœ œrœ kɔ̀ mbœrœ kœna manda Yisu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 10.37-38)*

25 Ukpulu azu ndjoro sœ lima kœro tœ awanœ dœ Yisu, tshe kœfatœ ye yé á kœyu endje adœke:

26 «Ædœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, á kœsœpe kœyindœ abanœ, ayinœ, awonœ, agbolo nœ ye, aayanœ, ayinganœ œdœ pe soro ye dœ tœ ye kœropa mœ, tshe te yambarœ nœ mœ nene.

27 Tsheneke á tshe kœzaza kurushi nœ ye yé á te manda mœ nene, tshe te yambarœ nœ mœ nene.

28 «Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœmœ egerœ anda, tshe mbœrœ kotoo? Utshunœ tshe sœ ga ati, œ mirœ tshelœ ye tœ ama œrœ kœ á li ndœ kœmœ dœ andanœ. Manda nœ, tshe wu œdœ ngendja á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ œ li kœka dœ akwanœ.

29 Kashe œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ kiti andanœ, á andanœ kœkaka nene, azu kœ á endje wu, ataa endje tetœ kœmœ she

30 yé œ pa adœke: “Uzu asœ te lima tœ kœmœ anda, kashe tshe lili kœmbœrœ akwanœ adœke œ ka nene!”

31 «Awa bale ndje, œdœ anga gbozugo á tshe sœ dœ aturugu kutu ndjokpa kœyindœ kœnga koshe dœ anga gbozugo á tshe sœ dœ aturugu kutu zazu bale, tshe mbœrœ kotoo? Utshunœ tshe mirœ tshelœ ye, œ tondœ mara á tshe nga dœ koshenœ mbœrœ á kœza yanganœ vesho.

32 «Ædœ tshe kœwu adœke œne li kœza she vesho nene, áta á yanganœ sœpe lœ ingirinœ, tshe vwa azu nœ ye fœ she adœke œne djitœ œne dœ she.»

33 Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Awa bale ndje ataa, uzu kœ ugurutœ 'e á tshe kœkakatœ œrœ nœ ye kœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ nene, tshe li kœdœ yambarœ nœ mœ nene.»

*Ingbiri neke á nganga nene  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 5.13; Mar 9.50)*

<sup>34</sup> «Ingbiri kœdœ òtshœrœ. Kashe œdœ œ kœnganga nene, endje gi òtshœnœ ga lœnœ kotoo?

<sup>35</sup> Endje li kœdjanga tshelœncœ dœ œshœ too kœko 6ata oforo á endje lu dœ dœngœ 6a lœ kindi nene, kashe endje za va e ga shu ye. Kaka uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu nœ kœdji dœ o'o, tshe dji.»

## 15

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ pata á tshe yiwa  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.12-14)*

<sup>1</sup> Aayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe aayi ngbindiroe na ga indiri Yisu ndœ kœdji she.

<sup>2</sup> Afarisayi dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa tetœ kœle lœ ma endje adœke: «Uzu asœ sœ kœyindœ aayi ngbindiroe, yé œ sœ kœzi œrœ tœ œsœncœ dœ endje!»

<sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu pa lœ ndœma toro fœ endje adœke:

<sup>4</sup> «œdœ anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ apata nœ ye kama bale (100) yé anga bale kœyiwa, tshe katœ udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (99) ti lœ gusu yé œ na kœpara tsheneke ascœmœ œrrr œ gbœ she yekane nene a?

<sup>5</sup> Yé lœkœ á tshe kœgbœ she, tshe za she dœ yanga ga pa igi ye,

<sup>6</sup> yé œ gu dœ she ga ndœ ye. Manda nœ, tshe e angancœ dœ amashenga nœ ye ndœ kœpandœma nœ fœ endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutshelœ yangancœ asœ dœ 'e, mbœrcœ mœ gbœ pata nœ mœ á tshe yiwa kpœke ye!”



<sup>7</sup> Mœ sœ kæpandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, yanga 6a lafo œ sœ bala atamœ, mbœrœ anga ayi ngbindiroe bale á tshe kæfatshalosu ye. Yanganœ œ ropa yanga mbœrœ ɔtshɔ azu zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amanœ vana (99) á endje sœ ndjii yé á gbege ndœ kæfatshalosu endje nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ngendja á yiwa*

<sup>8</sup> «Ædœ ndje anga yashe bale kœsœ dœ langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa yé á anganœ bale yiwa, tshe ta owo, tshe ngbɔ osho yé œ para œrrr yé œ gbɔ yekane nene a?

<sup>9</sup> Yé lɔkɔ á tshe kœgbɔ, tshe e anganœ dœ pe amashenga nœ ye ndœ kæpandœ nœ fœ endje adœke: “E na ga mœ a kurutshelœ yanganœ asœke dœ 'e, langere ngendja nœ mœ á yiwa kpœke, mœ gbɔ ye!”

<sup>10</sup> Mœ sœ kæpa fœ 'e adœke, aandjelu nœ Ndjaba œ sœ dœ yanga ataa, mbœrœ anga ayi ngbindiroe bale á tshe kæfatshalosu ye.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ gbolo yakoshe á tshe yiwa*

<sup>11</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: «Anga yakoshe bale sœ lima dœ agbolo yakoshe nœ ye bisha.

<sup>12</sup> Inginœ pa fœ abanœ adœke: “Aba, kurutshelœ œrœ á 6œ sœ dœ toœnœ, œ ko œsœ œœnœ mœ fœ mœ.” Yé, abanœ kurutshelœ œœœnœ tœ endje bisha dœ ayanœ.

<sup>13</sup> Manda olo teasho, ingi gbolo yakoshœnœ ko œœnœ ye œœœnœ yɔ œœœ para, yé œ ro ga lœ anga ogo zara. Ba zœ, tshe li ga lœ djingili, yé œ ndi ngendja nœ ye para.

14 «Manda kindi ngendja nœ ye para kəkə, egerœ ogo li ga lœ ogonœ ascœmœ, yé tshe li ga lœ oyo.

15 Tshe na œ li akwa ɓa ndœ anga uzu ogonœ ascœmœ, uzunœ vwa she ga lœ kindi nœ ye mbœrœ kœgbœndœ akəso.

16 Tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœzi leyɔ á akəsonœ sœ kœzi tœnœ, kashe uzu bale toto fœ she nene.

17 Tshe tetœ kœgbe tshelœ ye, yé œ pa adœke: “Aayi akwa nœ aba mœ para sœ kœzi œrœ ɓata á endje yindœ nœ, kashe ɓa ke, mœ sœ kœtshu dœ ogo!

18 Mœ gu ga ndœ aba mœ, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœrœ lima ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ ɓœ.

19 Mœ kpa lili ndœ kœsœ tœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene, kashe fa mœ tœ anga ayi akwa nœ zœ.”

20 Yé tshe tetœ awa ndœ kœgu ga ndœ abanœ. Abanœ wu she lima lœ ugunœ, yé oyo ye ka she, á tshe kœkpa dœ ɔrɔ para tshatshu ye œ kœtepa ye dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye.

21 Gbolo yakoshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœrœ ekperœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ pe fœ ɓœ, mœ kpa lili adœke ɓœ e mœ gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ nene.”

22 Kashe abanœ pa fœ ayi akwa nœ ye adœke: “E na dœ ɔtshɔ lœba ga mœ katsha œ verœ ga tœ ye, œ yi bingi ga tœ yəkœne ye œ verœ œrada ga tœ ada ye.

23 'E na dœ za ɔtshɔ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro, œ wo she. A mbœrœ angbo œ zi she.

24 Gbambanœ nene, gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ á e wu she ascœke, tshu lima yé á kpa kwatœ ye dœ soro ascœ, tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbɔ she ascœ.” Yé

endje tetœ koembœerœ angbo.

<sup>25</sup> «Dœ lœndœnœ asœemœ, eya gbolo yakoshe nœ ye sœ lima 6a lœ kindi. Lœkœ á tshe to lima 6a lœ kindi kœgu she, ndoo dœ anda atake, tshe dji œsœ itshi dœ pe ipi.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe kœ'e anga ayi akwa, yé á kœyu she tœ œrœ á sœ koembœerœetœ endje 6a sœnda.

<sup>27</sup> Ayi akwanœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Aya zœ dá gu, yeka á aba zœ wo œtshœ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœerœ á tshe wu she kœgu tœnœ dœ œtshœ œkœ ye.”

<sup>28</sup> «Eyanœ dji ataa, œ so ókó, yé œ vwaratœ ye kœeli anda ye. Abanœ wuta ndœ kœu she.

<sup>29</sup> Kashe tshe gi fœ abanœ adœke: “Aba, mœ mbœerœ akwa 6ata kanga fœ 6œ manda ungu ndjoro, mœ vwavwaratœ mœ tœ anga awa o'o nœ zœ bale nene, kashe œlœ bale á 6œ za anga ngombe nœ zœ fœ mœ adœke mœ mbœerœ angbo dœ she dœ anga mœ gugu nene.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe lœkœ á gbolo yakoshe nœ zœ asœ gu, œshe á tshe ndi œrœ nœ zœ ndœ agugati, 6œ wo œtshœ ovoro ngombe á tshe sœ dœ ojoro mbœerœ she!”

<sup>31</sup> Yé abanœ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, œ6œ, 6œ sœ œnœ zœ dœ mœ waa kpœke. Œrœ nœ mœ para kœdœ œnœ zœ.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe, œ li adœke a mbœerœ angbo œ sœ dœ yanga, mbœerœ aya zœ asœke tshu lima yé á kwatœ ye dœ soro asœke. Tshe yiwa lima yé á mœ gbœ she asœke.”»

*Ndoema toro tœ upu nœ ekpe kapeta*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Anga ayi ngendja sœ lima dœ kapeta nœ ye, yé anga azu na œ pandœ nœ fœ she adœke kapetanœ sœ kœndi œrœ nœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe kœ'e kapeta œ pa fœ she adœke: “O'o gade dá mœ dji dœ i'iri zœ ata a? Ma mara á bœ mbœrœ akwa dœ ngendja fœ mœ dœ mœ wu, mbœrœ ngœngœ asœ bœ kpa dœdœ kapeta nœ œrœ nœ mœ nene.”

<sup>3</sup> «Kapeta kœtetœ kœpu lœ ma ye adœke: “Gbozu nœ mœ yindœ kœza akwa tshakane mœ. Mœ mbœrœ kotoo? Mœ gugu dœ gbœgbœ ndœ kœdjo kindi nene. Mœ sœ dœ tshula kœyœndœ œrœ.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ wusœ œrœ á mœ mbœrœ ye! Mœ tetœ kœyindœ azu á endje kœyindœ mœ kœna ga ndœ endje œœ á akwa kapeta nœ mœ kœka.”

<sup>5</sup> Tshe e uzu dœ uzu á tshe sœ lima dœ kudœ nœ gbozu nœ ye, yé œ yu tsheneke á tshe na utshunœ adœke: “Kudœ nœ gbozu sœ lima lœ kumu zœ kotoo?”

<sup>6</sup> Uzunœ kœgi fœ she adœke: “Ngbongolo kada kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kudœ nœ zœ, sœ ga ati œ su adœke: Ngbongolo kada zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa.”

<sup>7</sup> Tshe kpa yu anga adœke: “Bœ sœ dœ kudœnœ kotoo?” Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: “Sake nœ indji ble kama bale (100).” Kapeta kœpa fœ she adœke: “Za mbeti kudœ nœ zœ, yé œ su adœke: Zazu vana.”

<sup>8</sup> Gbozu donga ekpe kapetanœ mbœrœ á tshe mbœrœ akwa nœ ye dœ kœwusœrœ, yé œ pa adœke: “Azu á endje sœ kœgbe dœ kœgbœ œrœ nœ tshapashœ asœke sœ hara hara lœ kœmbœrœ ayo

ugurutœ endje dœ anga endje kœropa endjeneke á endje doé azu nœ ingbîsho.”»

<sup>9</sup> Yîsu kpa pa adœke: «'E mboerœ ayo dœ azu lœ awa nœ kœgbœrœ nœ tshapashœnœ asœke á sœ kœfara osho mboerœ á 'e kœgugu dœ toœnœ nene, yeka á Ndjaba kœza osho kœsœ nœ waa dœ waa fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> «Uzu á tshe kœzatœ ye ndjii lœ aya akwa, tshe za ndje tœ ye ndjii lœ egerœ akwa. Yé tsheneke á tshe dœ ayi wala lœ aya akwa, tshe dœ ndje ayi wala lœ egerœ akwa.

<sup>11</sup> Œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœzatœ 'e ndjii lœ mara kœmboerœ akwa dœ ngendja á dœ œrœ afara nene, œdœ dá to adja œtshœrœ fœ 'e a?

<sup>12</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœmboembœerœtœ 'e ndjii lœ kœza œrœ nœ anga azu ga tœ akwa nene, œdœ dá to œrœ neke á sœ mboerœ 'e fœ 'e a?

<sup>13</sup> «Ayi akwa bale lili kœmboerœ akwa fœ agbozu bisha nene. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ tshe kœsœ kœyindœ anga bale, tshe yiangba anga; too œdœ tshe kœzatœ ye ga ndœ tsheneke utshunœ, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ anga. 'E lili adœke 'e mboerœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœ kœdœ akanga nœ ngendja nene.»

*Awa akwa œdœ ogo Gbozu nœ Ndjaba*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 11.12-13; 5.31-32; Mar 10.11-12)*

<sup>14</sup> Afarisayi á endje yindœ ngendja waa, dji lima o'onœ ataa yé œ tetœ kœmœ Yîsu.

<sup>15</sup> Yîsu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E, 'e sœ kœmatœ 'e ̂ata azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala azu, kashe Ndjaba wu lœsu 'e ye. Gbambanœ nene, œeneke á azu sœ kœza dœ ádá waa, Ndjaba wu tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>16</sup> «Endœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize œdœ buku á aayi kœgbara o'o su lima, di œerrr ga tœ kœna

Yowane ayi kœza batisimu. Dœ londɔnœ ascœmœ, endje sœ lima kœyisœ ɔtshɔ O'o nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, yé uzu dœ uzu sœ kœpa lima avwara ndœ kœli ga zœ.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa tshalafɔ dœ tshapashɔ œ yiwa ye, kashe endje wa œrœ bale lœ awa akwa nene, œdœ ndje tshakanea a'eara uwu mbeti nene.

<sup>18</sup> «Yakoshe kɔ á tshe katœ awonœ ti yé á to ata anga, tshe mbœrœ angba budu. Tsheneke á tshe to yashe á akɔnœ katœ ye ti, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje angba budu.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ayi kœgbœrœ œdœ Lazaro*

<sup>19</sup> «Anga uzu bale kœdœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ, tshe verœ kolœ ɔtshɔ lœba nœ ngendja. ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ tshe sœ lima kœzi ɔtshœrœ ɓata uzu sœ dœ angbɔ.

<sup>20</sup> Anga ayi oyo á i'iri ye kœdœ Lazaro, sœ lima kœlo ɓa pa manda anda nœ ye; tshe sœ lima dœ uku gbadja tœ kotœ ye.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœyindœ kœzi kutiri kœziroœ á sœ kœyo ɓa tshakudu ndaba kœziroœ nœ ayi kœgbœrœ scœmœ kashe tshe lili lima nene. Yé aya-voro sœ ndje lima kœna kœla tshala uku gbadja nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> «Ayi oyo tshu, yé aandjelu to she na toœnœ ndoo dœ Abrayamo. Ayi kœgbɔ œrœ tshu ndje, yé endje shi she.

<sup>23</sup> Ayi kœgbɔ œrœ sœ lima kœwu oyo waa ɓa lœ ogo nœ akuzu. Tshe mesho ga lafo atake, œ wu Lazaro á tshe sœ ndoo dœ Abrayamo.

<sup>24</sup> Tshe kœve rawa adœke: “Aba mœ dœ Abrayamo, wu oyo mœ dœ œ vwa Lazaro tshe yi yœkœne ye ga la ngu dœ œ sa ga pa tima mœ

kane, mbœerœ mœ sœ kœwu oyo 6a la wo 6a ke waa.”

<sup>25</sup> Kashe Abrayamo pa fœ she adœke: “Gbolo nœ mœ, wusœ nœ adœke 6œ gbɔ lima œerœ tshapashɔ lœ soro zœ ndjoro, kashe Lazaro sœ lima dœ oyo kœerosœ nœ. Ngɔngɔ asœke, oyo nœ ye ka ye, andaa œ6œ, 6œ sœ kœwu oyo.

<sup>26</sup> Ga pa nœ, egerœ kudu wa mapaka ugurutoe zœ dœ a'a ye. Uzu œ to 6a ke œ na ga ndœ 'e 6a zœ nene, uzu œ to ndje 6a ndœ 'e 6a zœ œ na ndje ga ndœ 'a nene.”

<sup>27</sup> «Ayi kœgbœrœ kœpa adœke: “Mœ sœ kœdi tshelœma mœ fœ 6œ, aba, vwa Lazaro 6a sœnda nœ aba mœ,

<sup>28</sup> mbœerœ mœ katœ aaya mœ mindu 6a zœ. Tshe mindœ nœ fœ endje mbœerœ adœke endje kœnana 6a tœ osho á mœ wu oyo tœnœ 6a ke asœ nene.”

<sup>29</sup> Abrayamo kœpa fœ she adœke: “Aaya zœ wusœ buku nœ awa akwa nœ Moyize dœ pe kœmi upu nœ aayi kœgbara o'o, yé endje dji œ za ga tœ akwa.”

<sup>30</sup> Ayi kœgbœrœnœ kpa pa adœke: “œ sœsœ ataa nene Abrayamo aba mœ, œdœ uzu kœtshu lima, yé á wuta á na ga ndœ endje, endje fatshalɔsu endje ye.”

<sup>31</sup> Kashe Abrayamo kpa kœgi fœ she adœke: “œdœ endje kœdjidji Moyize dœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o nene, œdœ ndje uzu á tshe kœtshu, á she, á na ga ndœ endje, endje yi ndje ndœ o'o ye nene.”»

*Kæmi upu nœ Yisu**(Wu 6a tœ Mat 18.6-7; Mar 9.42)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Ærœ á sœ kœyi azu ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ zœ. Kashe oyo nœ tsheneke á tshe yi anganœ ga lœ ekperœ!

<sup>2</sup> Æ li dœ she adœke endje du egerœ badja ga tœ igi ye œ vwi she ga la egerœ ungu. Æ sœ dœ otshœnœ mbœrœ she ata tœ œsœnœ adœke tshe yi anga gbolo bale lœ agbolo asœ ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>3</sup> 'E sœ dœ gbœdjela!

«Edœ aya zœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 6œ, gbagbara she. Yé œdœ tshe kœgbetshelœ ye ndœnœ á fatshalœsu ye, wu oyo ye.

<sup>4</sup> Edœ tshe kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 6œ awa minu dœ bisha (7) lœ œb bale, yé á na ndje ga ndœ zœ awa minu dœ bisha (7) kœpa fœ 6œ adœke: “Æneke á mœ mbœrœ sœ tœ ekpenœ”, wu kolœ oyo ye.»

*Kœyindœrœ**(Wu 6a tœ Mat 17.20)*

<sup>5</sup> Aayi avwa kœpa fœ Gbozu adœke: «Mbœrœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'a gerœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Gbozu kœgi adœke: «Edœ adja 'e kœsœ má dœ kœyindœrœ dœ egerœnœ b̄ata ele œyœ á i'irinoe kœdœ mutarde, 'e pa má fœ œyœ asœ adœke: “Gitœ zœ kpœke œ na œ tœ 6a la kota 6a e”, yé œ mbœrœtœ ye liaka o'o 'e ye.»

*Ærœ á li adœke ayi akwa mbœrœ*

<sup>7</sup> «Uzu de ugurutœ 'e á tshe kœsœ dœ ayi akwa nœ ye á tshe djo kindi too á tshe gbœndœ ayarœ, yé á ayi akwanœ to 6a lœ kindi á gu, á tshe pa fœ she kpuru adœke: “Na katsha œ zi œrœ a?”



<sup>8</sup> Ɖ œ nene, tshe pa fœ she adoœke: “Fa kœziroœ fœ mœ, yapa loœba zœ yeka á kœko kœziroœ ga pa ndaba fœ mœ. Mœ kœzi œroœ á kœndjo œroœ yeka á Ɔœ kœzi á kœndjo ndje œnoœ zœ manda noœ.”

<sup>9</sup> Gbozu lili kœgi otshœroœ fœ ayi akwanœ mbœroœ œroœ neke á tshe pa tœnoœ fœ she, yé á tshe mbœroœ liakanœ nene a?

<sup>10</sup> Ɖ sœ ndje awa bale mbœroœ 'e, œdoœ 'e kœmbœroœ neke kœ á endje pa tœnoœ fœ 'e, 'e pa adoœke: “A'a kœdoœ ayi akwa gbambanoœ, 'a mbœroœ kolœ akwa neke á li adoœke 'a mbœroœ.”»

### *Yisu she aayi boroma ndjokpa*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á Yisu sœ lima kœero ga lœ Yerusaleme, tshe ro tœ lœ ogo Samariya œdoœ Galilayi.

<sup>12</sup> Ɖœ á tshe li lima ga lakpi anga ongbo bale, aayi boroma ndjokpa na ndœ kœetogba doœ she. Endje ka lima zara,

<sup>13</sup> yé œ tetœ kœ'e she doœ œgbœ adoœke: «Yisu, ayi kœeyisœroœ, wu oyo 'a kane.»

<sup>14</sup> Yisu wu endje œ pa fœ endje adoœke: «'E na œ matœ 'e fœ anganga Ndjaba.» Andaa kœena ga zœ, tœ ala awa, endje she ye.

<sup>15</sup> Anga bale ugurutœ endje, kœewu adoœke œne she ye, á kwatœ ye doœ kœdonga Ndjaba doœ œgbœ tshama ye.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe gote ga tœ ada Yisu, œ tara kumu ye ga ati yé œ za mershe fœ she. Kashe uzunoœ asœmoœ lima kœdoœ uzu Samariya.

<sup>17</sup> Yé Yisu kœœpa adoœke: «Ataa œ doœdoœ endje ndjokpa kœkœ dá she nene a? Anga endje mindu doœ vana, sœ œnoœ endje kœœta a?

18 Anga uzu ugurutœ endje gbegbe ndœ kœkwa kœdonga Ndjaba nene, kashe kolœ genenœ asœke!»

19 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Alafo, œ gu zœ. Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she bœ ye.»

*Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba  
(Wu ba tœ Mat 24.23-28,37-41)*

20 Afarisayi kœyu she adœke: «Ɔlœ gadœ dá akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na a?» Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba œ na dœ mara adœke uzu wu nene.

21 «Endje pandœ nœ adœke: “Wu, tœnœ dá sœ asœ, too œtœnœ dá sœ ba e” nene. Gbambanœ nene, akwa tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba sœ ugurutœ 'e zœ.»

22 Yé Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Osho sœ kœndo tœnœ zœ, osho á 'e sœ dœ ogo nœ kœwu amba anga olo bale ugurutœ olo nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, kashe 'e wu nene.

23 Endje tetœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: “Tshe sœ ba 'e”, too “tshe sœ ba ke.” Kashe, 'e nana ga zœ nene, 'e kpakpa ndje œrœ ga zœ nene.

24 Gbambanœ nene, œlœ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ na, œ sœ bœta Yavuru á yerœwa bœ lafo, yé á ishirinœ œ za osho djigi.

25 Kashe utshunœ, œ li adœke tshe wu oyo waa, yé azu nœ ngœngœnœ asœke vwaratœ endje tœ ye yekane.

26 «Lœndœ á olo kœna Gbolo nœ uzu kœeli, œrœ œ mbœœtœ endje bœta œnœ lœkœ nœ Nowa lima.

27 Azu sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ kœndjo œrœ, endje sœ lima kœtotœ endje dœ kœkœo ayawuru nœ endje ndœ totœ œrrr ga tœ olo á Nowa li lima ga

lœ egerœ agba, yeka á yavuru ni lima, á ungu su lima pa ɔshɔ kpɔlirɔ, yé á wo endje lima para.

28 Ɖœ sœ ndje ɓata œnœ lɔkɔ nœ Lota lima: Azu sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ kœndjo œrœ, endje sœ kœyɔ œrœ dœ kœka œrœ, endje sœ lima kœlu œrœ ga lœ kindi dœ kœmɔ anda.

29 Kashe olo kœwuta lima Lota lœ Sodomo, Ndjaba vwa owo ɓata yavuru, œ to ɓa lafo kœyo ga ati dœ pe jiwonœ á di yeee, yeka á wo lima azu para kɔkɔ.

30 Ɖœ mbœrœ bala tœ endje ataa lɔkɔ á Gbolo nœ uzu œ ma bala tœ ye.

31 «Dœ olonœ asœmœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ ɓa pa kumu anda á œrœ nœ ye sœ ɓa sœnda, tshe kpa gerœ ga ati kœza tœnœ nene; œ sœ ndje ataa fœ uzu á tshe kœsœ ɓa lœ kindi, tshe kpa kwatœ ye ga mangba ye nene.

32 'E gbetshelœ 'e tœ upu nœ awo Lota kane.

33 Uzu neke á tshe para awa ndœ kœgbɔndœ soro ye, tshe tshu; kashe tsheneke á tshe gbɔndœ nœ nene dá she.

34 Mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, lœ butshɔnœ asœmœ, ayakoshe bisha œ lopa gbarœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ sœpe.

35 Ayashe bisha œ sœ kœetɔ œrœ tœ œsœnœ bale: Endje za anga bale, yé anga œ sœpe. [

36 Ayakoshe bisha œ sœ kœmboœrœ akwa ɓa lœ kindi, endje za anga bale yé anga œ sœpe.]»

37 Ayambarœ nœ Yisu yu she adœke: «Ɖœœnœ atamœ œ mbœrœtœ endje kpoeta Gbozu?» Yé tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Osho á oko uzu œ sœ tœnœ,

dá adivumbala, œ na kœngbɔtœ endje ɓa zœ\* .»

## 18

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ yashe koya œdœ ayi kœwangbanga*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu pa ndœma toro asœke mboerœ koema fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœza avwala, endje gbɔgbɔ dɔkɔngɔ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Anga ayi kœwa ngbanga á tshe kpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á lili ndje œsœ uzu bale nene, sœ lima ɓa lœ anga ongbo bale.

<sup>3</sup> Yé anga yashe koya sœ lima koena ga ndœ ye ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ kœpa fœ she adœke: “Wa ngbanga ugurutœ mœ dœ ayingba mœ asœke kane.”

<sup>4</sup> Katshatsha ayi kœwangbanganœ sœ ɓa lima kœvwaratœ ye, yé tshe sœ kœpa dœ tœ ye adœke: “Ataa mœ kœkpakpa awa Ndjaba nene yé á kœlilisœ azu nene,

<sup>5</sup> kashe ɓata á yashe koya asœ sœ kœndanga mœ, mœ wa ɔtshɔ ngbanga fœ she mboerœ á tshe kpa kœkwakwatœ ye ndœ koetshanga kumu mœ nene.”»

<sup>6</sup> Yé Gbozu kpa kœpa ga pa nœ adœke: «'E dji o'o á ayi kœwangbanga á tshe sœsœ ndjii nene, sœ kœpa tœnœ dœ ɔtshɔnœ kane!

<sup>7</sup> Yé dœ mara ataa, Ndjaba œ wa ɔtshɔ ngbanga ga tœ azu á tshe ke endje á endje sœ kœki ga tœ ye butshɔ dœ ɔlɔ nene a? Tshe gbeletœ ye ndœ kœti kane endje ga lafo ye a?

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ngbi adœke: Tshe wa ɔtshɔ ngbanga fœ endje katsha ye. Kashe lɔkɔ á Gbolo

\* **17.37** Gbagurunœ asœke yindœ kœpa adœke uzu bale œ kpa lœma ngbanga nœ Ndjaba nene.

nœ uzu œ kwa bala, tshe gbɔ azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba pa ɔshɔ zœ a?»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ Farisayi dœ ayi kœko ngendja lapo*

<sup>9</sup> Tshe kpa pa ndœma toro asœke fœ anga azu á endje sœ kœgbe adœke œne sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, yé á sœ kœgu œsœ anga endje adœke:

<sup>10</sup> «Anga azu bisha na lima ga lœ Tepelo ndœ kœza avwala; anga bale kœdœ Farisayi yé anga kœdœ ayi kœko ngendja lapo.

<sup>11</sup> Farisayinœ ka ga lafo, œ sœ lima kœza avwala tœ upu nœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœdonga bœ mbœrœ mœ sœsœ b̄ata anga azu nene, endje kœdœ aayi angba, aayi djingili, aayi angba budu, mœ sœsœ ndje b̄ata ayi kœko ngendja laponœ á tshe sœ b̄a e asœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ kœyotshelœma mœ olo bisha lœ p̄sɔ bale, yé œ sœ kœto œrœ bale lœ ndjokpa lœ œrœ nœ mœ kɔ á mœ sœ kœgbɔ tœncœ fœ b̄œ.”

<sup>13</sup> Ayi kœko ngendja lapo sœ œncœ ye zara; tshe yiyi lima ndœ kœmesho ga lafo nene, kashe tshe sœ kœda okoro ye yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, wu oyo mœ dœ ekpe uzu á mœ sœ asœke.”

<sup>14</sup> «Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: “Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e, ayi kœko ngendja lapo wuta lima ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba l̄kɔ á tshe gu ga ndœ ye, kashe œ dœdœ Farisayinœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, uzu kɔ á tshe titœ ye dœ tœ ye ga lafo, Ndjaba œ ku she ga ati, kashe tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, Ndjaba œ ti she ga lafo.”»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa aaya agbolo  
(Wu b̄a tœ Mat 19.13-15; Mar 10.13-16)*

15 Azu sœ lima kœna ndje dœ aaya agbolo fœ Yisu mbœrœ adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje. Kœwu ataa, ayambarœ sœ lima kœgeta endje.

16 Kashe Yisu e agbolo ga ndœ ye, yé á kœpa adœke: «'E katœ agbolo dœé endje na ga ndœ mœ! 'E kœkœ endje nene, mbœrœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba sœ mbœrœ azu á endje sœ b̄ata endje.

17 Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Uzu neke á tshe yiyindœ ogo Gbozu Ndjaba b̄ata gbolo nene, tshe li bala ga zœ nene.»

### *Ayi kœgbœrœ*

*(Wu b̄a tœ Mat 19.16-30; Mar 10.17-31)*

18 Anga gbozu tshapa ayuda bale yu Yisu adœke: «Ōtshœ ayi kœyisœrœ, œrœ gadé dá mœ kœmbœrœ á kœgbœ soro á ka nene a?»

19 Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á bœ e mœ ōtshœ uzu a? Uzu bale sœsœ dœ ōtshœnœ nene, kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye.

20 Bœ wusœ awa o'o ye: “Mbœmbœrœ angba budu nene, wowo uzu nene, zizi angba nene, papa wala ga pa uzu nene, lisœ aba zœ dœ pe ayi zœ.”»

21 Gbozu tshapa ayudancœ asœmœ kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmbœrœtœ mœ b̄a lima liakanœ pe lœ gbolo mœ.»

22 Yisu kœdji ataa yé á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Œ sœpe œrœ bale á bœ mbœmbœrœ nene: Œrœ kœ á bœ sœ dœ tœncœ, ka œ kurutshelœ ngendjancœ tœ aayi oyo. Ataa, bœ gbœ bala kœgbœrœ b̄a lafo. Manda nœ, na ga mœ yé œ te manda mœ.»

23 Lœkœ á tshe dji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, oyo za she waa, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ.

24 Yisu wu adœke tshe sœ lima dœ oyo, œ pa adœke: «Tœ adœke aayi kœgbœrœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, œ sœ tœ œgbœnœ.

25 Gbambanœ nene, agea á i'iri ye kœdœ Shamo li kœli tœ lœ ogoro imbili dœ œtshœnœ, kashe œ kpa gbœ kœrosœ nœ adœke ayi kœgbœrœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

26 Azu á endje sœ lima kœdji o'onœ ascœmœ yu adœke: «Atamœ, œde dá li kœshe tœnœ a?»

27 Yisu kœgi adœke: «œrœ á azu lili ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ ye.»

28 Yé Petro pa adœke: «Dji 'a kane. 'A katœ œrœ nœ 'a yé œ te manda zœ.»

29 Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, uzu kœ á tshe katœ anda nœ ye, awonœ, ayingœnœ, abanœ dœ aayanœ too agbolo nœ ye mbœrœ kœzatœ ye ndœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba,

30 tshe gbœ œrœ kœropanœ dœ osho ascœke. Yé dœ osho á na manda nœ, tshe gbœ ndje soro á ka nene.»

*Yisu kpa pandœ kuzu ye œdœ kœshe nœ ye lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.17-19; Mar 10.32-34)*

31 Yisu ko ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E dji kane, a sœ kœro ga lœ Yerusalem, yé 6a zœ dá o'o para á aayi kœgbara o'o su lima tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœtœ endje.

32 Endje za she ga tshakane azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene. Endje mœ she, endje gu she dœ pe kœtu ngusha ga tœ ye;

<sup>33</sup> manda kœsɔ she dœ ndjapa, endje wo she. Yé manda olo votɔ, tshe she lœ akuzu.»

<sup>34</sup> Kashe, ayambarœ wuwu lima sœ œrœ bale lœ nœ nene. Ádá o'onœ za lima tœ endje yiwatœ nœ tœ endje ye. Endje djidji lima tshelœ kata o'onœ á Yisu yi lima ndœ kœpa tœnce nene.

*Yisu she ayibula 6a lœ Yeriko*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 20.29-34; Mar 10.46-52)*

<sup>35</sup> Lɔkɔ á Yisu wuta lima ndoo dœ Yeriko, anga ayibula sœ lima ga ati ga tœ ama awa, á sœ kœyɔndœ œrœ.

<sup>36</sup> Kœdji œsœ azu ndjoro kœero tœ awa, tshe yu lima osho adœke: «œrœ gadé dá sœ kœembœrœtœ endje ascœmœ a?»

<sup>37</sup> Endje pandœ nœ fœ she adœke: «Yisu, uzu Nazarete dá ro ascœmœ.»

<sup>38</sup> Tshe kœeta rawa adœke: «Yisu Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kane!»

<sup>39</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœena utshunœ, te lima tœ kœgbagbara she adœke tshe sœ koko. Kashe, tshe kpa ta rawa dœ œgbɔ adœke: «Gbolo nœ Davidi, wu oyo mœ kane!»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu ka, yé œ pa adœke endje na dœ she fœ œne. Lɔndɔ á ayibula scœmœ wuta ndoo, Yisu yu she adœke:

<sup>41</sup> «œrœ gadé dá 6œ yindœ nœ adœke mœ mbœrœ fœ 6œ a?» Tshe kœegi adœke: «Gbozu, mœ yindœ kpa kœwu osho.»

<sup>42</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu osho. Kœyindœrœ nœ zœ she 6œ ye.»

<sup>43</sup> Petœ œscœnce tshe wu osho, yé œ te lima kœena manda Yisu dœ kœdonga Ndjaba. Kœwu tœnce ataa, azu kɔ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba.



# 19

## *Yisu œedœ pe Zakayo*

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœli Yisu ga lœ Yeriko, tshe ro lima tœ lœ ongbonœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Zakayo, sœ lima ba zœ; œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa aayi kœko ngendja lapo, yé œshe lima kœdœ ayi kœgbœrœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpara awa kœwu Yisu adœke œshe kœdœ œdœ; kashe bœta á tshe sœ lima tœ ondonœ, awa adœke tshe wu she gugu lima nene mbœrœ azu ro lima sœ nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe kpa utshunœ, œ œ ga lœ œ œ á i'irinœ kœdœ Sikomore, mbœrœ kœwu Yisu á tshe yi lima ndœ kœro tœ kpœtœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta kpœtœ oshonœ asœmœ, tshe mesho ga lafo yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Zakayo, jerœ ga ati katsha, mbœrœ kpesheke œ li adœke mœ lo ba sœnda nœ zœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Katsha Zakayo kœjerœ ga ati katsha yé œ za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ yanga.

<sup>7</sup> Kœwu tœnœ ataa, azu kœ te lima tœ kœpuloema endje adœke: «Uzu asœ na kœlo ba ndœ ayi ngbindirœ!»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Zakayo na ga tshu Gbozu œ pa adœke: «Wu, Gbozu, mœ kurutshelœ œrœ nœ mœ kpekpeka, œ ko tshakalanœ fœ aayi oyo, yé œdœ mœ kœza lima œrœ nœ anga uzu dœ œgbœ, mœ gi ga manda nœ fœ she awa vana.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kpœsheke, bœ she dœ azu tshasœnda nœ zœ ye, mbœrœ œbœ kœdœ ndje anga ata Abrayamo.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Gbolo nœ uzu na ndœ kœpara œdœ kœza kœshe fœ azu á endje djingili.»

*Ndoema toro tœ upu nœ ngendja  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 25.14-30)*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á azu sœ lima kœdji o'onœ asœmœ, Yisu kpa pa lœ ndœma toro asœ mboœrœ tshe sœ lima ndoo dœ Yerusaleme. Azu sœ lima kœgbe adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba œ matœ ye pe kpœtœ œsœncœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, Yisu kœpa adœke: «Anga uzu bale lœ mara nœ agbozu á œsœ endje li, yi lima ndœ kœna ga lœ anga angbi ogo, mboœrœ azunœ 6a zœ kœza œne tœ gbozu yekane á œne kœfatœ œne á kœgu á kœdœ gbozu tshapa ogo nœ œne.

<sup>13</sup> Utshu kœro she, tshe e anga aayi akwa nœ ye ndjokpa œ ko langere ngendja nœ ye ndjokpa fœ uzu dœ uzu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: “E kotœ 'e bishu dœ ngendjancœ œrrr ga tœ olo á mœ gu.”

<sup>14</sup> Kashe azu ogo nœ ye sœ lima kœyiangba ye, yé œ vwa anga azu manda ye ndœ kœpa adœke: “A yiyindœ nœ adœke tshe te gbozu tshapa 'a nene.”

<sup>15</sup> Andaa manda kœza akwa gbozugonœ fœ she, tshe gu œ e aayi akwa nœ ye á tshe ko lima ngendja fœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ngendja á uzu dœ uzu gbœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>16</sup> Uzu á tshe na utshunœ matœ ye œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbœ langere ngendja ndjokpa ga pa œneke á 6œ ko lima fœ mœ.”

<sup>17</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “œ sœ dœ œtshœncœ, œbœ kœdœ œtshœ ayi akwa, 6ata á 6œ mboœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa atake, mœ za 6œ tœ gbozu tshapa ongbo ndjokpa.”

<sup>18</sup> Bisha uzu na yé œ pa adœke: “Gbozu, mœ gbœ langere ngendja mindu ga pa œneke á 6œ ko lima fœ mœ.”

19 Tshe kœpa ndje fœ she adœke: “Mœ za 6œ tœ gbozu ga pa ongbo mindu.”

20 Anga kpa kœna yé œ kœpa adœke: “Gbozu, wu langere ngendja nœ zœ dœke, mœ guma lima sœ nœ ga lœ lœba.

21 Gbambancœ nene, awa zœ za lima mœ waa, mbœercœ 6œ gbɔɔgbɔ: Bœ sœ kœko œrcœ á dœdœ œncœ zœ nene, 6œ sœ kœkɔ ele ngwarœ neke á dœdœ 6œ dá lu nene.”

22 Tshe kœpa fœ she adœke: “Ekpe ayi akwa! Kolœ liaka o'o ama zœ, mœ wa ngbanga ga tœ zœ. Bœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke œmœ kœdœ uzu á mœ gbɔɔgbɔ, mœ ko œrcœ neke á dœdœ œncœ mœ nene yé œ kɔ ele ngwarœ neke á œ dœdœ mœ dá lu nene.

23 Yé mbœercœ gadœ á 6œ zaza má ngendja nœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ kœgumasœ ngendja nene a? Atamœ á mœ kœgu má, á endje kœgi fœ mœ dœ anga œrcœ ga pa nœ nene a?”

24 Manda nœ, tshe kœpa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kpœmœ adœke: “E za langere ngendja nœ ye tshakane ye, yé œ za fœ tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ ndjokpa.”

25 Endje pa fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, tshe sœ dœ anga langere ngendjancœ ndjokpa zœ!”

26 Tshe kœgi adœke: “Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, uzu kɔ á tshe sœ dœ œrcœ, endje kpa to angancœ ga pa nœ fœ she kœrosœ nœ, kashe tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ œrcœ nene, endje gbɔtœ œneke teasho á tshe sœ dœ tœncœ tshakane ye.

27 Tœ ayingba mœ, azu á endje yiya lima ndœ nœ adœke mœ dœ gbozu tshapa endje nene, 'e na dœ endje ga mœ dœ œ wa ɔngɔrɔ endje kpœtshu mœ.”»

*Yisu li ga læ Yerusaleme бата gbozugo*

<sup>28</sup> Manda kœpu o'onœ ascœmœ ataa, Yisu te utshunœ kœo ga læ Yerusaleme.

<sup>29</sup> Lœkœ á tshe ndo dœ tshalakpi Betefaje œdœ Betani, ndoo dœ tshapa kaga á i'irinœ kœdœ kaga oyo Olive, tshe vwa ayambarœ bisha utshunœ,

<sup>30</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «'E ro ba lakpi á sœ ndjii utshu azœ ascœke. Kœli 'e tshendja, 'e wu aya ane á endje du she kpœtœmœ yé á uzu bale œ damba ga pa ye nene, 'e vwara she œ gu dœ she ga mœ.

<sup>31</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœyu 'e adœke: “Mbœrœ gadé á 'e vwara she a?” 'E gi fœ she adœke: “Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.”»

<sup>32</sup> Aayi avwanœ na, œ wu ndje kolœ œrœnœ бата á Gbozu pandœ nœ fœ endje ascœmœ.

<sup>33</sup> Lœkœ á endje sœ kœvwara anœnœ, ayengœ ye yu endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadé á 'e vwara anœnœ ascœ a?»

<sup>34</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Gbozu dá gbe dœ she.»

<sup>35</sup> Endje gu dœ anœnœ fœ Yisu, manda nœ endje ko yœgbœdo læba nœ endje va ga pa ye, á za Yisu ga pa nœ.

<sup>36</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ ndœ kœro tœnœ, azu sœ lima kœsaka læba nœ endje ga tœ ala awa.

<sup>37</sup> Kœendo dœ awa á jerœ ga tœ kaga oyo Olive, ayambarœ nœ Yisu ndjoro sœ dœ yanga, œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba dœ avwara mbœrœ afá á Yisu mbœrœ á endje wu.

<sup>38</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa gbozugo á tshe na dœ i'iri ye. Kaka kœsœ gee sœ ba lafo yé mokœ nœ Ndjaba matœ ye ba zœ!»

<sup>39</sup> Kashe anga Afarisayi á endje sœ lima ugu-rutœ ukpulu azunœ, pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, pa fœ ayambarœ nœ zœ adœke endje sœ koko!»

<sup>40</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Œdœ endje kœsœ koko, badja œ ta rawa.»

### *Ƒki nœ Yisu mbœrœ Yerusaleme*

<sup>41</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu ndo dœ ongbonœ yé á wu, tshe ki mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>42</sup> Tshe pa lima adœke: «Uu Yerusaleme, œdœ 6œ kœwu má sœ œrœ á na ndœ kœza kœsœ gee fœ 6œ, œ sœ má dœ œtshœnœ waa. Kashe ngœngœnœ asœke, œ zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ tœ ala zœ ye.

<sup>43</sup> Yé wusœ nœ adœke, bala mbatsha, ayingba zœ œ tœ gbadjada nœ endje dji 6œ djikpata, œ kpakundœ zœ dje tœ osho kœ.

<sup>44</sup> Endje ndi tshalakpi nœ zœ, œ wo 6œ œdœ agbolo nœ zœ para. Endje katœ anga badja bale ti ga pa anganœ nene, mbœrœ 6œ wuwu lima sœ lœkœ á Ndjaba na ndœ kœti kane zœ ga lafo nene.»

### *Yisu gœrœ azu lœ Tepelo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.12-17; Mar 11.15-19; Yow 2.13-22)*

<sup>45</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo, œ tetœ kœgœrœ azu á endje sœ lima kœka œrœ.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe pa lima fœ endje adœke: «Endje sú 6a la Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: “Anda nœ mœ œ dœ bala anda nœ kœza avwala, kashe 'e fa tœ wutu nœ aayi angba.”»

<sup>47</sup> Yisu sœ lima œlœ dœ œlœ kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ Tepelo. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi

køeyisœ awa akwa œdœ ndje pe agbozu tshapa azu sœ lima kœpara awa kœwo she.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe endje gbɔgbɔ lima awa nene, gbanbanœ nene, azu ndjoro za lima lœsu endje djigi ndœ kœdji kolœ she.

## 20

*Tshagbozu nœ Yisu to kpœta a?*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.23-27; Mar 11.27-33)*

<sup>1</sup> Anga ɔlɔ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu 6a lœ Tepelo, œ sœ lima kœpandœ Ɔtshɔ O'o yé agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe agbozu Ikrizia yi kumu endje.

<sup>2</sup> Endje yu she adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ 'a ka, tshagbozu nœ zœ to kpœta a? Œdœ ndje dá za gbɔgbɔ kœmbœrœ tœnœ fœ 6œ a?»

<sup>3</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Œmœ ndje, mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ anga o'o bale. 'E pandœ nœ fœ mœ ka:

<sup>4</sup> Batisimu á Yowane sœ lima kœza tœnœ, to 6a lafo too 6a ndœ azu?»

<sup>5</sup> Endje tetœ kœsharatœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke: «Œdœ a kœpa adœke: “Œ to 6a lafo”, tshe pa adœke: “Mbœrœ gadœ á a yiyi lima ndœ nœ fœ she nene a?”

<sup>6</sup> Yé œdœ a kpa kœgi adœke: “Ba ndœ azu, azu para œ ve azœ dœ badja yé œ kœwo azœ mbœrœ endje wusœ nœ adœke Yowane kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o.”»

<sup>7</sup> Yeka á endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A wuwusœ uzu á tshe vwa lima she nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Æmœ ndje, mœ pandœ osho á tshagbozu nœ mœ to tœnœ fœ 'e nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ekpe aayi kœdjo kindi  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 21.33-46; Mar 12.1-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu tetœ kœpa ndœma toro fœ azu adœke: «Anga uzu lu lima ɔyɔ vinu ga lœ kindi nœ ye, œ guma o'o ugurutœ ye dœ anga aayi akwa adœke endje djo tshelœ kindinœ yeka á œne kœkurutshelœ ele vinunœ dœ endje, yé œ na ana manda olo ndjoro.

<sup>10</sup> Olo kœkɔ ele vinunœ li, tshe vwa anga ayi akwa nœ ye 6a ndœ endjeneke á endje sœ 6a lœ kindi adœke endje vwa œnœ œne œsœé ele ɔyɔnœ fœ œne. Kashe aayi akwa 6a lœ kindinœ za she œ 6i she œrrr, œ gi she tshakane ye gbambanœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ayengɔ kindi kpa vwa anga angbi ayi akwa, endje kpa za she, œ 6i she œrrr, œ gu she, yé œ kpa gi she tshakane ye gbambanœ.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe kpa vwa votɔ anga, endje to uku tœ ye yé œ vwi she ga shu.

<sup>13</sup> Yekane á ayengɔ kindinœ kœpa adœke: “Gadé dá mœ kœmboœrœ a? Mœ vwa gbolo yakoshe nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, anganœ endje dji she dœ ɔtshɔnœ.”

<sup>14</sup> Kashe, kœwu gbolo yakoshe nœ ye kœna tœnœ, aayi kœdjo tshelœ kindi vinunœ tetœ kœpalœtœ endje adœke: “E wu ayi kœsœpe dœ œrœ manda abanœ dá na asœ; a wo she yeka á kindinœ kœte œnœ azœ!”

<sup>15</sup> Endje wuta dœ she lœ kindinœ ga ushu yé œ wo she.

«Ataa, ayengɔ kindinɔe ɔe mbɔerɔe ɔerɔe gade tɔe endje a?

<sup>16</sup> Tshe na, ɔe wo aayi akwanɔe para kɔkɔ, yɛ ɔe za akwa kindinɔe fɔe anga angbi aayi akwa.»

Lɔkɔ á azu dji o'onɔe ataa, endje pa adɔeke: «Ɛ ɔe nene, ɔe mbɔerɔetɔe endje atamɔe nene!»

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Yisu mesho ga lɔe ala endje, ɔe pa adɔeke: «O'o ala mbetinɔe asɔe yindɔe kɔepa adɔe gade:

“Badja á aayi kɔemɔ anda za vwi'i, ɔetɔenɔe dá te sharagunda?”

<sup>18</sup> Uzu kɔ á tshe te ga pa badjanɔe asɔemɔe, tshe kɔ ngende ngende, yɛ tsheneke á badjanɔe ɔe te ga pa ye, ɔe ndi tshelɔe ye krɔena ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Aayi kɔeyisɔe awa akwa dɔe pe agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba para lima awa ndɔe kɔza she ga lɔe kánga dɔe ɔlɔnɔe asɔemɔe, kashe awa azu dá za lima endje. Gbambanɔe nene, endje wu lima sɔe nɔe adɔeke Yisu pa ndɔema toronɔe asɔemɔe fɔe ɔene.

<sup>20</sup> Yɛ endje tetɔe kɔevu Yisu. Endje vwa azu á endje sɔe kɔematɔe endje adɔeke endje kɔedɔe azu á endje sɔe ndjii fɔe she. Azunɔe asɔemɔe sɔe lima kɔekate kɔedji ekpe o'o lɔe ama ye yeka á kɔegbɔ awa nɔe kɔetɔ meza pa ye ɔa ndɔe agbozu tshalakpi ɔedɔe ɔa ndɔe gbozugo.

<sup>21</sup> Endje yu she dɔe o'o atake: «Ayi kɔeyisɔerɔe, 'a wusɔe nɔe adɔeke o'o á ɔe sɔe kɔepa tɔenɔe yɛ á sɔe kɔeyisɔe nɔe sɔe dɔe awanɔe. Bɔe sɔesɔe kɔetondɔe tshatshu azu nene yɛ ɔe sɔe kɔeyisɔe awa Ndjaba fɔe azu lindɔe adjapu.

<sup>22</sup> Pandɔe nɔe fɔe 'a ka, 'a li kɔeyɔ lapo nɔe Sezare ye a, too nene?»



<sup>23</sup> Yisu wusœ ekpe gbetshelœ nœ endje lima, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>24</sup> «'E ma anga langere ngendja bale fœ mœ kane. Tshatshu uzu dœ œdœe i'iri dœ dá endje sú ga alancœ a?» Endje gi adœke: «Æncœ Sezare.»

<sup>25</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Tœncœ dœ mœ! 'E za œrœ nœ Sezare fœ Sezare, œncœ Ndjaba fœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>26</sup> Endje lili lima kœgbœ she dœ ekperœ lœ o'onœ á tshe pa 6a utshu azu kœ ascœmœ nene, kashe endje ka lima tœ ama endje ti œœ tœ o'o á tshe sœ lima kœgi tœncœ, yé œscœ endje yi lima taa.

*Kœyu o'o nœ Asadukayi tœ upu nœ kœshe lœ akuzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 22.23-33; Mar 12.18-27)*

<sup>27</sup> Anga Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu. Endje dá sœ kœpa adœke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene. Endje yu Yisu adœke:

<sup>28</sup> «Ayi kœyisœrœ, Moyize su lima awa akwa fœ 'a adœke: “Ædœe uzu kœscœ dœ ayancœ á tshe za yashe á kœzuzu gbolo dœ she nene yé á tshu, œ li adœke ayancœ to yashe koyancœ mbœrœ kœembœrœ angwa fœ ayancœ á tshe tshu ascœmœ.”

<sup>29</sup> Andaa, anga aaya lœ yabo bale sœ lima mindu dœ bisha (7). Eyancœ to yashe, œ zuzu gbolo dœ she nene, yé œ tshu.

<sup>30</sup> Bishancœ to yashe koyancœ yé œ tshu awa bale,

<sup>31</sup> manda nœ, votœncœ kpa to ndje she, œ tshu ye. Ko atamœ scœmœ œrrr endje mindu dœ bisha tshu para, anga bale zuzu gbolo dœ she nene.

<sup>32</sup> Ba tœ ndœngœlœncœ, yashencœ tshu ndje ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yé ataa, yashenœ ascœmœ, lɔkɔ á akuzu œ kpa she, tshe dœ awo de, mbœerœ endje mindu dœ bisha kɔ to lima she tœ awo endje yema a!»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ba pa ɔshɔ ascœ, ayashe dœ ayakoshe œ totœ endje ye.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe á endje tshu, á Ndjaba wu adœke endje li kœshe lœ akuzu yé á li kœeli ga lœ tafo ogo neke á na manda nœ, endje kpa totœ endje nene.

<sup>36</sup> Endje kpa tshu nene; gbambanœ nene, endje sœ ɓata aandjelu. Endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba mbœerœ á endje she lœ akuzu ye.

<sup>37</sup> Moyize pa lima ngbi adœke azu á endje tshu, endje she bala lœ kuzu. Gbambanœ nene, ala mbeti á pa o'o tœ upu nœ ɔyɔ á owo sœ lima kœetshi lœncœ, tshe e lima Gbozu adœke “Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo.”

<sup>38</sup> Ndjaba doédœ Ndjaba nœ akuzu nene, kashe Ndjaba nœ asoro. Gbambanœ nene, azu kɔ sœ dœ soro mbœerœ she.»

<sup>39</sup> Anga aayi kœeyisœ awa akwa za o'o œ pa adœke: «Ayi kœeyisœerœ, ɓœ pa o'o nœ zœ dœ ɔtshœncœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje kpa gugu lima dœ awa ndœ kœeyu anga o'o nene.

### *Masiya œdœ Davidi*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 22.41-45; Mar 12.35-37)*

<sup>41</sup> Yisu kœeyu endje adœke: «Koto yeka á azu sœ kœpa adœke Masiya kœdœ gbolo nœ Davidi a?

<sup>42</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Davidi dœ tœ ye pa ɓa la buku nœ Itshi nœ Ayuda adœke:

“Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ adœke,

sœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ œrrr

<sup>43</sup> adœke mœ fa ayingba zœ  
ga tshagudi ada zœ yekane.”

<sup>44</sup> Adja Davidi dœ tœ ye sœ kœ'e she Gbozu. Yé dœ mara gađe dá Masiya kpa fa gbolo nœ Davidi a?»

*Yisu yisœ œrœ tœ upu nœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 23.1-36; Mar 12.37-40)*

<sup>45</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye tœ ala azu kœ á endje sœ lima kœdji she adœke:

<sup>46</sup> «Ala 'e gbœ dœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje sœ kœro dœ yœgbœdœ lœba tœ endje, á endje sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke azu sœ kœbala œne tœ osho á ukpulu azu sœ toenœ. Endje yi kolœ ndœ kœsœ ga tœ osho á sœ utshunœ lœ Sinagoga dœ pe osho kœsœ nœ agbozu azu lœ angbo.

<sup>47</sup> Endje sœ kœbili ayashe koya mbœrœ kœyi angwa œrœ tœ endje. Yé œdœ endje kœsœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, œndœ endje œ di œrrr tœ kœma adœke œne kœdœ otshœ azu. Ndjaba œ wa bala œgbœ ngbanga ga tœ endje.»

## 21

*Kœtorœ nœ anga yashe koya  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.41-44)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu mesho œ wu aayi kœgbœrœ á endje sœ lima kœko ngendja nœ endje ga lœ gbarœ makabo 6a lœ Tepelo.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe wu ndje anga yashe koya á tshe dœ ayi oyo, kœko ndje a'eara langere ngendja nœ ye bisha ga zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Adja mœ sœ kœpa foe 'e adœke, yashe koyanœ asœ á tshe dœ ayi oyo dá ko ngendja nœ ye kœropa azu kœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ngendja á endje ko asœ, endje sœsœ dœ œrœ kœmbœrœ dœ toœnœ nene, kashe œshe, tshe ko ngendja nœ ye kœ á sœ má adœke tshe zi dœ œrœ.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kœndi tshelœ Tepelo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.1-2; Mar 13.1-2)*

<sup>5</sup> Anga azu sœ lima kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Tepelo, yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke œ ga waa dœ mara á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔtshɔ badja dœ pe œrœ á azu to foe Ndjaba. Kashe Yisu pa adœke:

<sup>6</sup> «Lœ olo manda nœ, œrœnœ kœ á 'e wu asœmœ, anga badja bale á kpa soepe ga pa anganœ œ gu nene. Endje ndi tshelœnœ para kœkœ ye.»

*Oyo œdœ œrœ kanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.3-8; Mar 13.3-8)*

<sup>7</sup> Yé endje yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, lœkœ gade dá œrœnœ asœmœ œ wuta ndje a, ambará gade dá matœ endje ɔlɔ á œrœnœ œ mbœrœtœ endje a?»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Ala 'e gbɔ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, azu ndjoro œ na bala dœ i'iri mœ yé œ pa adœke: “Œmœ kœdœ Masiya”, yé lœkœnœ li ye! Kashe 'e tete manda endje nene.

<sup>9</sup> ɔlɔ á 'e kœsœ kœdji o'o nœ kœtɔ kowo œdœ azu á endje sœ kœoma dœ anga endje, awa zaza 'e nene. Gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke œrœ ataa wuta utshunœ yeka, kashe œ dœdœ damba kœka tshapashœnœ ngœngœnœ asœ dœmœ nene.»

10 Yé tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu dœ ogo gbozu œdœ pe ogo dœ ogo œ tɔ kowo lœ tœ endje.

11 Ɔshɔ œ turu tœ osho kɔ, yé ekpe koɔa œdœ egerœ ogo œ za osho kɔ. Ɔrœ á za awa tœ azu œdœ ambárá afá œ matœ endje ɔa lafo.

12 «Kashe utshu œrcœnœ asœke kɔ, endje ɔi 'e œ mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga fœ 'e, endje tɔ meza pa 'e ɔa lœ Sinagoga, endje ko 'e va ga lœ anda kángá, endje gbota 'e na tœncœ ɔa utshu agbozugo dœ pe agboro agbozu mangba i'iri mœ.

13 Mara œrcœ ataa œ za awa fœ 'e ndœ koema o'o tœ upu nœ mœ.

14 Atamœ, 'e tɔtɔ lɔsu 'e tœ mara á 'e pa dœ ngbanga nene.

15 Gbambancœ nene, mœ to o'o œdœ kœwuscœtœ ga lœ 'e dœ mara adœke, anga ayingba 'e bale á tshe li tœ kœshara o'onœ lœ ama 'e too kœvwaratœ ye tœncœ œ gu nene.

16 Aaba 'e œdœ aayi 'e, aaya 'e, aayo 'e œdœ anga 'e œ vaɔtɔ 'e, œ wo ndje anga anga 'e ugurutœ 'e.

17 Azu kɔ œ yiangba 'e mbœrcœ i'iri mœ,

18 kashe anga sukumu 'e bale œ yiwa nene.

19 'E shi gbi lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ 'e yeka á kœgbɔ soro neke á ka nene.»

*Yisu pandœ upu nœ kœndi tshelœ Yerusalemé  
(Wu ɔa tœ Mat 24.15-21; Mar 13.14-19)*

20 «Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœke aturugu kpa dji ongbo Yerusalemé djikpata, 'e wuscœ nœ adœke olo kœndi tshelœ ongbonœ ndo ye.

21 Atamœ, azu á endje sœ ɔa lœ ogo Yuda œ kpa ga pa kaga, endjeneke á endje sœ ɔa lœ ongbo

Yerusaleme œ wuta ga shu. Azu á endje sœ 6a lœ kindi, endje kpa gu ga lœ ongbo nene!

<sup>22</sup> Gbambance nene, ɔlɔncœ ascœmœ œ dœ ɔlɔ kœtɔ geda, yekane œeneke á endje pa ala Buku nœ Ndjaba kœmbœœtœ endje.

<sup>23</sup> Dœ ɔlɔncœ ascœmœ, oyo œ sœ mbœœœ ayashe má endje sœ dœ nguzu dœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ kœza ɔngɔ ga lœ ama agbolo. Gbambance nene, azu tshelœ ogonœ ascœmœ œ wu egerœ oyo, yé Ndjaba œ ma ókó nœ ye ga tœ azu.

<sup>24</sup> Anga azu œ tshu kuzu nœ ɔngiri yakamba, endje ko anga endje gu tœncœ tœ kœfa endje tœ akanga dje lœ angbi ogo kɔ. Angbi azu œ ndi tshalakpi Yerusaleme kpakpakpa œrrr adœke olo nœ endje ka yekane.»

*Kœkwa Gbolo nœ uzu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 24.29-31; Mar 13.24-27)*

<sup>25</sup> «Ambárá œœœ œ matœ endje 6a la ɔlɔ, 6a la yapu œdœ 6a la angerepe. Yé 6a pa ɔshɔ, azu lœ angbi ogo para œ sœ dœ awa, tshama ungu kota dœ lokonœ œ za ndje awa fœ endje.

<sup>26</sup> Azu œ tshu dœ awa lɔkɔ á endje gbe dœ œœœ á mbœœœ bala tœ endje pa ɔshɔ kɔ, mbœœœ gbɔgbɔ nœ tshalafo œ turu.

<sup>27</sup> Dœ tœncœ ataa, endje wu Gbolo nœ uzu á tshe kwa lœ ondro dœ gbɔgbɔ kɔ œdœ lœ mokɔ.

<sup>28</sup> Lɔkɔ á œœœ ata kœtetœ kœmbœœœtœ nœ, 'e shi gbi yé œ kpa sœ dœ gbɔgbɔ mbœœœ olo nœ kœwuta 'e lœ ekperœ ndo ye.»

<sup>29</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «'E wu ɔyɔ fige ascœ dœ pe anga ɔyɔ para:

<sup>30</sup> Lɔkɔ á 'e kœwu adœke kakonœ tetœ kœtɔ tœncœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke olo ungu yavuru ndo ye.

<sup>31</sup> Awa bale ndje, ɔlɔ á 'e kœsœ kœwu œrœ ata kœwuta tœnœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba ndo ye.

<sup>32</sup> Dœ adjapu, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke azu nœ tshakpesheke œ ka kɔ nene, yeka á œrœ asœke œ mbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>33</sup> Tshalafɔ dœ tshapa ɔshɔ œ ro ye, kashe o'o ama mœ œ ro nene.»

### *Kœsœ dœ gbɔdjela*

<sup>34</sup> «Ala 'e gbɔ, 'e ndɪndɪ lɔsu 'e dœ upu nœ kœmbœrœ angbo, dœ kœndjo ipi œrrr adœke œ mbœrœ 'e too mbœrœ oyo nœ tshapashɔ asœ nene, adœke olonœ ascœmœ kœwuwuta ga tœ 'e ngbangi

<sup>35</sup> ɓata úkú dá endje gɪ nene. Gbambanœ nene, œ wuta ga tœ azu tshapashɔ para.

<sup>36</sup> Kashe ala 'e gbɔ, 'e za avwala ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ mbœrœ á kœsœ dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ kœwuta lœ œrœnœ kɔ á na bala, yeka á 'e kœli kœka ga utshu Gbolo nœ uzu.»

<sup>37</sup> Dœ ɔlɔ, Yisu sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ɓa lœ Tepelo, kashe dœ butshɔ, tshe na kœlo ɓa pa kaga á i'irɪnœ kœdœ kaga ɔyɔ Olive.

<sup>38</sup> Yeka á dœ amazi, á azu œ na ga ndœ ye ɓa lœ Tepelo mbœrœ kœdji she.

## 22

### *Kœvwarandœ Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.1-5; Mar 14.1-2; Yow 11.45-53)*

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ angbo nœ kœzi mapa á susuku nene á endje e i'irɪnœ Pake ascœmœ, ndo lima ye.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima kœpara awa ndœ kœwo Yisu, kashe endje sœ lima kœkpa awa azu.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Satana li lima ga tœ lœsu Yudasi Isikariote, á tshe kœdœ lima bale lœ andjokpa dœ bishanœ asœmœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe na ndœ kœvwarandœ o'o dœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu tshapa aayi kœgbœndœ Tepelonœ, yé œ pa o'o dœ endje pa mara kœza Yisu yœ œrœ fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Endje sœ dœ yanga yé œ pa fœ she adœke œne ko ngendja fœ she.

<sup>6</sup> Yudasi yindœ nœ yé œ tetœ kœpara awa á sœ tœ œtshœnœ mbœrœ kœza she yaa fœ endje adœke azu kœwuwusœ nœ nene.

*Ayambarœ guma osho kœziœ angbo Pake*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.17-25; Mar 14.12-21; Yow 13.21-30)*

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene ndo, yé œ li adœke endje wo aaya apata á kœzi pa angbonœ asœmœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yisu kœvwa Apetro dœ Yowane adœke: «'E na dœ œ fa kœziœ Pakenœ fœ azœ, yeka á a kœzi.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé endje kœyu Yisu adœke: «'Bœ yindœ nœ adœke 'a na kœfa kœziœnœ bœta a?»

<sup>10</sup> Á tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Kœli 'e ga lœ ongbœnœ, 'e togba dœ anga yakoshe dœ lœsú ungu lœ kumu ye. 'E te manda ye gu tœnœ ga tœ anda á tshe li,

<sup>11</sup> yé 'e pa fœ ayengœ andanœ adœke: “Ayi kœyisœrœ yu bœ adœke osho á œne zi kœziœ angbo Pake dœ ayambarœ nœ œne sœ kpœta a?”



<sup>12</sup> Yé tshe yisœ anga gb̄osh̄o ɓa lafo, á endje guma dœ œrœ k̄o lœnœ; 'e fa kœzirœ angbonœ kpœtœmœ.»

<sup>13</sup> Endje na œ gb̄o œrœ k̄o ɓata á tshe pa má tœnœ fœ endje, yé œ fa kœzirœ Pakenœ kpœtœmœ.

*Kœzirœ Pake nœ Gbozu dœ ayambarœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.26-30; Mar 14.22-26; 1Ko 11.23-25)*

<sup>14</sup> L̄ond̄o á ada ɔ̄o kœzirœ li ye, Yisu sœ ga indiri ndaba kœzirœ awa bale dœ aayi avwa nœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Adja mœ yindœ kœzi Pake asœ dœ 'e utshu kœwu oyo nœ mœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, mœ kpa zi angancœ nene œrrr ga tœ ɔ̄o á mbœrœ bala tœ endje ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshe za kopo, œ donga Ndjaba yé á pa adœke: «'E za œ su tshelœnœ tœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ataa: Mœ kpa ndjo vinu nene œrrr ga tœ l̄ok̄o á Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba œ ma bala tœ endje.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kœza mapa œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshelœnœ yé œ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ endje dœ kœpa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ undu mœ dá mœ to fœ 'e asœ. 'E mbœrœ ataa á kœgbe bala dœ mœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Kolœncœ ataa, tshe za kopo manda kœzirœ, á pa adœke: «Yashi asœ kœdœ tafo ayo lœ indji mœ á tu mbœrœ 'e.»

<sup>21</sup> Kashe 'e wu kane: Kane uzu á tshe sœ kœza mœ ȳo œrœ, za kœzirœ pa ndaba awa bale dœ mœ kpœke.

22 Gbambance nene, Gbolo nœ uzu œ gu ɓata á Ndjaba pa lima tœnce. Kashe oyo nœ uzu á tshe za she yɔ œrœ!

23 Yé endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœ tœ endje adœke uzu ɔe ugurutœ endje dá yindœ kœembœrœ œrœ ataa.

*Lœ ugurutœ ayambarœ, œɔe dá ropa anganœ a?  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 18.1; Luk 20.25-28; Mar 9.34;  
10.42-45)*

24 Endje tetœ kœgbugburutshelœ o'o lœ tœ endje mbœrœ kœewusœ uzu á tshe ropa anganœ.

25 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozugo tshapa angbi ogo sœ kœembœrœ akwa nœ endje dœ gbɔgbɔ, yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbɔndœ ogo yi ɓalima ndœ nœ adœke azu e œne “ɔtshɔ azu”.

26 Tœ 'e, 'e mbœembœrœ œnce 'e ata nene, kashe œ li adœke tsheneke ugurutœ 'e á tshe ropa 'e, tshe sœ ɓata rodonga, yé œ li adœke tsheneke á tshe sœ tœ gbozu, tshe sœ ɓata ayi akwa.

27 Yé ataa, œɔe dá ropa anganœ a? Uzu neke á tshe sœ pa ndaba too tsheneke á tshe sœ kœko kœziro fœ azu a? Œ dœdœ uzu á tshe sœ pa ndaba nene a? Kashe tœ mœ, mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e ɓata uzu kœembœrœ akwa fœ 'e.

28 «E'e kœdœ azu á 'e kaka lima tœ mœ ti nene lœkɔ á mœ li lima ga lœ kœwu lœsu.

29 Yé œmœ, mœ za akwa ogo gbozu fœ 'e ɓata á Aba mœ za ndje lima fœ mœ.

30 Ataa, 'e zi bala œrœ œ ndjorœ pa ndaba dœ mœ awa bale ɓa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ mœ, yé 'e sœ ndje bala ga pa ngande tshagbozu mbœrœ kœewa ngbanga nœ mara ndjokpa dœ bisha lœ ogo Israyele.»

*Yisu pa fœ Petro adœke tshe 'ea œne zœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.31-35; Mar 14.27-31; Yow  
13.36-38)*

<sup>31</sup> Gbozu pa fœ Shimu adœke: «Shimu, Shimu, Satana esho ndœ gbɔgbɔ adœke œne pe tshelœ 'e ɓata á endje pe tshelœ indji ble.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe œmœ, mœ za avwala tœ upu nœ zœ mbœrœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ zœ kœ kaka nene. Yé œɓœ, lɔkɔ á ɓœ kœkwatœ zœ, ɓœ to gbɔgbɔ fœ aaya zœ.»

<sup>33</sup> Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ lœ kánga œdœ lœ kuzu, mœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ li, too mœ tshu dœ ɓœ awa bale.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ ɓœ ngbi, Petro, utshunœ adœke kángato ki, ɓœ 'ea mœ awa votɔ adœke ɓœ wuwusœ mœ nene.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lɔkɔ á mœ vwa lima 'e, œdœ ngendja, œdœ ngbade, œdœ œrœ ada, 'e zaza lima œrœ bale nene. Atamœ 'e sœsœ lima dœ œrœ nene a?» Endje gi adœke: «'A sœ lima dœ œrœ zœ.»

<sup>36</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ngendja, tshe za; awa bale ndje mbœrœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ ngbade. Yé tsheneke á tshe gugu dœ ingiri yakamba nene, tshe ka yɔgbɔdɔ lœba nœ ye dœ œ yɔ dœ anganœ bale.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e, œ li adœke o'o á endje sú ɓala buku nœ Ndjaba mbœrœtœ endje ga tœ mœ liakancœ: Endje di she ga ugurutœ aayi kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ. Dœ toœnœ ataa, o'o á endje pa lima tœ upu nœ mœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje ye.»

38 Endje kœpa adœke: «Gbozu, ingiri yakamba bisha dœke». Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Ɛ li ye».

*Yisu za avwala ɓa pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.36-46; Mar 14.32-42)*

39 Yisu wuta œ ro ga pa kaga ɔyɔ Olive ɓata á tshe ro ɓa lima, yé ayambarœ nœ ye na manda ye.

40 Lɔndɔ á tshe yi kumu ye ɓa zœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E za avwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e kœlili ga lœ kœbili osho nœ Satana nene.»

41 Manda nœ, tshe gitœ ye zara tœ endje, œ gote dœ koda ye yé œ tetœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke:

42 «Aba, œdœ ɓœ kœyindœ nœ, ɓœ mbœrœ adœke yashi oyonœ asœke gitœ ye utshu mœ ye. Mbœmbœrœ œrœ á mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mbœrœ œrœ á ɓœ yindœ nœ.» [

43 Ataa, anga andjelu to ɓa lafo œ wuta ga ndœ ye mbœrœ koeto gbɔgbɔ fœ she.

44 Lɔsu ye su lima dœ oyo, tshe kpa za avwala ga pa nœ ga pa nœ fœ Ndjaba, yé ili sara tœ ye tea tea ga tœ ɔshɔ ɓata indji.]

45 Manda kœza avwalanœ, Yisu áalafo œ gu ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye œ gbɔ endje, endje mɔ œ lo ye.

46 Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Koto o! 'E lo ye a? 'E áalafo yé œ za avwala fœ Ndjaba adœke 'e lili ga lœ kœwu lɔsu nœ Satana nene.»

*Kœtepa Yisu  
(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 26.47-56; Mar 14.43-50; Yow  
18.3-11)*

47 Tshe soepe damba koepa o'o trale atake, ukpulu azu kœyi kumu endje. Anga bale ugurutœ and-jokpa dœ bishancœ asœmœ á i'iri ye koedœ lima Yudasi, te utshu endje. Tshe na ndoo dœ Yisu ndœ koebala she dœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye.

48 Kashe Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yudasi, 6œ za Gbolo nœ uzu fœ angbi azu lœ awa nœ kœuru tshelœ utu ye a?»

49 Lœkœ á azu á endje ro tœ awancœ dœ Yisu wu lima œrœ á yindœ koembœrœtœ endje, endje yu she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a nga koshe dœ endje dœ ingiri yakamba a?»

50 Yé anga bale ugurutœ endje gbota ingiri yakamba nœ ye, œ de ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, á wa utu ye dja ga pa kuni ndja tœncœ ye.

51 Kashe Yisu pa adœke: «'E katœ nœ doé endje mbœrœ œrœ á endje yindœ nœ.» Á za utu ye tœ ga ngbancœ.

52 Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ azu á endje na lima kœza she, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozu tshapa azu á endje gbœndœ Tepelo dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ayuda adœke: «'E na dœ ingiri yakamba dœ pe ndindi ɔyɔ ndœ mœ 6ata œmœ koedœ ayi angba a?»

53 ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ á mœ sœ lima dœ 'e lœ Tepelo, 'e tuturutœ mœ nene. Kashe ngœngœ asœke koedœ olo nœ 'e œdœ gbœgbœ akwa nœ aayi butshœ.»

### *Petro 'ea Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.57-58,69-75; Mar 14.53-54,66-72; Yow 18.12-18,25-27)*

54 Endje za Yisu, œ gu dœ she 6a lœ anda nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Petro sœ lima kœna manda endje lœ ingirincœ.

<sup>55</sup> Bata á endje ngbɔ lima egerɔe owo ga lɔe gbagba á ngbɔtɔe endje ga indirinɔe, Petro na ɔe sɔe ga ugurutɔe endje.

<sup>56</sup> Anga yashe akwanɔe bale wu she kɔesɔe ga indiri owonɔe, tshe shokɔ she yé ɔe pa adɔeke: «Uzu asɔe ba e sɔe ndje lima dɔe she awa bale.»

<sup>57</sup> Kashe Petro 'eatɔe ye, ɔe pa adɔeke: «Yashe, mɔe wuwusɔe ye nene.»

<sup>58</sup> Teasho manda nɔe, anga uzu kpa wu she, ɔe pa adɔeke: «Ɔɛɔe ndje kɔedɔe uzu nɔe endje.» Petro gi adɔeke: «Ɔ̃ɔ̃, ɔe dɔédɔé mɔe nene.»

<sup>59</sup> Ga pa ɔerɔe nɔé ada ɔlɔ bale manda nɔe, anga uzu kpa shi kɔdɔɔ dɔe o'onɔe adɔeke: «Adja upu, uzu asɔe ba e sɔe lima dɔe she awa bale; ga panɔe dɔemɔe, ɔeshe kɔedɔe uzu Galilayi.»

<sup>60</sup> Petro kɔegi adɔeke: «Mɔe wuwusɔe o'o á bɔe yindɔe kɔepa tɔenɔe asɔemɔe nene.» Petɔe ɔesɔenɔe á tshe sɔe lima pe kɔepa o'o lɔema ye, trale kɔngato kɔeki.

<sup>61</sup> Gbozu fatɔe ye ɔe tondɔe Petro, yé Petro kɔegbe dɔe o'o á Gbozu pa lima fɔe she adɔeke: «Utshunɔe adɔeke kɔngato ki, bɔe 'ea mɔe awa votɔ.»

<sup>62</sup> Petro wuta yé ɔe tetɔe iki tshuru tshuru tshuru.

### *Azu gu Yisu ɔe bi she*

*(Wu ba tɔe Mat 26.67-68; Mar 14.65)*

<sup>63</sup> Ayakoshe á endje sɔe lima kɔesɔe indiri Yisu, tetɔe kɔemɔ she dɔe pe kɔéi she.

<sup>64</sup> Endje i tshatshu ye ga tɔenɔe dɔe lɔeba á sɔe kɔeyu she adɔeke: «Ma adɔeke ɔɛɔe kɔedɔe ayi kɔegbara o'o! Uzu dɛ dá bi bɔe a?»

<sup>65</sup> Yé endje sɔe ndje lima kɔegu she dɔe ekpe o'o waa.

*Yisu 6a utshu egerœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 26.59-66; Mar 14.55-64; Yow  
18.19-24)*

<sup>66</sup> Lɔkɔ á osho kɔrɔ, agbɔ Ayuda, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa ngbɔtœ endje ga tœnœ, yé œ na dœ Yisu 6a tœ egerœ angbɔtœ kœwa ngbanga nœ endje.

<sup>67</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Edœ 6œ kœdœ Masiya, pandœ nœ fœ 'a.» Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Edœ mœ kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e, 'e yindœ nœ ga ndœ mœ nene;

<sup>68</sup> yé œdœ mœ kœyu 'o, 'e gi o'o fœ mœ nene.

<sup>69</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ asœ, Gbolo nœ uzu œ sœ ga tœ kuni Ndjaba nœ gbɔgbɔ.»

<sup>70</sup> Endje para kɔkɔ yu adœke: «E6œ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?» Tshe kœgi fœ endje adœke: «E'e dœ tœ 'e 'e sœ kœpa tœnœ adœke, œmœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ ye.»

<sup>71</sup> Endje kœpa adœke: «Ádá kœgbe dœ anga timu kpa gugu nene! Gbambanœ nene, azœ dœ tœ azœ a dji o'onœ lœ adja ama ye dœ tœ ye!»

## 23

*Endje na dœ Yisu 6a utshu Pilato  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.2,11-14; Mar 15.1-5; Yow  
18.28-38)*

<sup>1</sup> Azu para á endje sœ lima tœ œsœ egerœ angbɔtœnœ áalafo yé œ na dœ she 6a utshu Pilato.

<sup>2</sup> Endje tetœ kœtɔ meza pa ye dœ o'onœ adœke: «'A gbɔ yakoshe asœ, tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu ogo nœ azœ: Tshe sœ kœpakata azu ndœ kœyɔ lapo nœ Sezare, tshe sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ Masiya, œne ndje kœdœ gbozugo.»

<sup>3</sup> Pilato kœyu she adœke: «Ɛbœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayudance a?» Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ɛbœ dá sœ kœpa ataa.»

<sup>4</sup> Pilato pa fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe ukpulu azunœ á endje na lima adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ anga o'o á li adœke mœ wa agbœ ngbanga ga tœ yakoshe asœ liaka nœ nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe endje shi kœdœ adœke: «Tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu dœ kœyisœ œrœ adœke azu oma lakpi. Tshe tetœ nœ lœ ogo Galilayi, lœ ogo Yuda œrrr á wuta dœ toenœ ba ke asœke.»

### *Endje na dœ Yisu ba utshu Erode*

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœdji endje, Pilato kœyu endje adœke: «Yakoshe asœ kœdœ uzu Galilayi a?»

<sup>7</sup> Yé endje yindœ nœ ngbi adœke œshe kœdœ uzu Galilayi. Kœdji adœke Yisu kœdœ uzu ogo á Erode kœdœ gbozunœ, tshe vwa she ga ndœ Erode, mboerœ lœ olo asœmœ tshe na lima kpœmœ ga lœ Yerusalem.

<sup>8</sup> Kœwu Yisu atake, Erode sœ dœ yanga tœpanœ kpuru. Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ lima kolœ kœdjindœ œtrœ ye, yé œ sœ dœ ogo kœwu she. Tshe sœ lima kœgbe adœke Yisu œ mboerœ anga afá dœ ala œne zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yu she dœ o'o ga pa nœ ga pa nœ, kashe Yisu gigi 'o bale fœ she nene.

<sup>10</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa sœ lima kœtœ meza pa ye dœ agbœ.

<sup>11</sup> Erode dœ pe aturugu nœ ye te lima tœ kœmœ Yisu, œ sœ lima kœgu œsœ ye. Endje verœ œtshœ lœba á ga waa ga tœ ye, yé œ gi she fœ Pilato.



<sup>12</sup> Pe dœ ɔlɔnœ asœmœ, Erode œdœ Pilato á endje sœ lima kœyiangbatœ endje utshunœ, tetœ kœyindoetœ endje ye.

*Pilato wa ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.15-26; Mar 15.6-15; Yow 18.39-19.16)*

<sup>13</sup> Pilato kpa e agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, agbozugo dœ pe azu ogo kɔ,

<sup>14</sup> yé á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E na dœ yakoshe asœ fœ mœ ɔata uzu á tshe sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu tœ awa á sœ ndjii, kashe œmœ á mœ yu she utshu 'e, mœ gbɔgbɔ anga œrœ á li adœke mœ wa ɔgbɔ ngbanga ga tœ ye liakance ugurutœ o'o á 'e tɔ meza pa ye ndœnce nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbozu Erode gbɔgbɔ ndje she dœ ekpe 'o nene, yeka á gi she fœ azœ gamœ asœke. Mbœrœ toœnce ataa, anga œrœ á tshe mbœrœ á li dœ kuzu gugu bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, mœ sɔ kolœ she dœ ndjapa, œ za awa fœ she ye.» [

<sup>17</sup> Lɔkɔ angbo nœ Pake bale dœ bale, Pilato sœ ɔalima kœvwara anga uzu bale lœ anda kánga.]

<sup>18</sup> Endje tetœ kœtarawa para kɔkɔ adœke: «Wo uzunœ asœmœ ye! Œ katœ Barabase fœ 'a!»

<sup>19</sup> Endje za lima Barabase ga lœ anda kánga mbœrœ anga kœoma dœ o'o á wuta lima lœ ongbo, á tshe wo lima uzu lœ nœ.

<sup>20</sup> Pilato kpa yu ndje dœ gbetshelœ adœke œne katœ Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe endje tara rawa adœke: «Tshe tshu pa kurushi, tshe tshu pa kurushi!»

<sup>22</sup> Tœ votœnce, tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ekperœ gafe á yakoshe asœ mbœrœ a? Mœ

gbɔgbɔ anga ɔerɔe bale á tshe mbɔerɔe á li adɔeke tshe tshu nene. Mɔe yindɔe kɔebi kolɔe she, yé ɔe za awa fɔe she.»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe endje sɔe kolɔe kɔeta rawa dɔe agbɔ adɔeke tshe tshu pa kurushi, yé rawa nɔe endje sɔe kolɔe kɔegerɔe tɔenɔe.

<sup>24</sup> Yé Pilato kɔewa ɓata á endje yɔndɔe nɔe ascɛmɔe.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe kɔekatɔe uzu á tshe za she vwi ga lɔe anda kánga mbɔerɔe kɔɔma dɔe 'o ɔedɔe mbɔerɔe kɔewo uzu, yé á endje sɔe lima kɔeyɔndɔe ye. Kashe tshe pa adɔeke endje mbɔerɔe dɔe Yisu ɓata á endje yindɔe nɔe.

*Ba tɔe awa kurushi*

*(Wu ɓa tɔe Mat 27.32-44; Mar 15.21-32; Yow 19.17-27)*

<sup>26</sup> Bata á aturugu sɔe lima kɔena dɔe Yisu, endje togba dɔe anga uzu bale á 'iri ye kɔedɔe Shimu, uzu tshalakpi Sirene. Tshe to lima ɓa lɔe kindi á sɔe kɔegu tɔenɔe yé endje za she dɔe ɔgbɔ, ɔe za kurushinɔe ga pa kanga ye adɔeke tshe za manda Yisu.

<sup>27</sup> Ukpulu azu yaba yaba sɔe lima kɔena manda ye. Endje ngbɔ lima dɔe anga ayashe á endje sɔe lima kɔeda okoro endje, á sɔe lima kɔeditshelɔeama endje tɔe upu nɔe ye.

<sup>28</sup> Yisu kɔefatɔe ye ga ndɔe endje á kɔepa fɔe endje adɔeke: «Ayashe Yerusaleme, 'e kiki mɔe nene! Kashe 'e kitɔe 'e dɔe tɔe 'e dɔe pe agbolo nɔe 'e!

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanɔe nene, lɔkɔnɔe ndo á endje pa adɔeke: “Yanga nɔe ayashe mara, dɔe endjeneke á endje zuzu damba nene, dɔe endjeneke á endje zaza damba ɔngɔ ga lɔe ama agbolo nene ascɛmɔe!”

<sup>30</sup> Azu œ tetœ kœpa fœ kaga adœke: “Te ga pa 'a” yé œ pa fœ koto adœke: “Ko 'a yiwa toœœ!”

<sup>31</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ endje kœmbœrœ atake ga tœ tungboyu ɔyɔ, endje mbœrœ kotoo tœ ɔɔrɔ ɔyɔ a?»

<sup>32</sup> Endje na ndje lima dœ anga aayi ngbindirœ bisha adœke endje wo endje awa bale dœ Yisu.

*Endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.33-34; Mar 15.22-32)*

<sup>33</sup> Kœwuta endje ga tœ osho má endje e toœœ adœke: «Gbayashi kɔrɔ», endje kuru Yisu ga pa kurushi dœ pe aayi ngbindirœ asœmœ bisha, anga ga pa kuni anga ga pa gele.

<sup>34</sup> Yé Yisu pa adœke: «Aba, djerœndœ ekperœ nœ endje gbambanœ nene, endje wuwusœ œrœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ toœœ nene.» Yé endje ta wuka pa lœba nœ Yisu, œ kurutshelœ nœ tœ endje ye.

<sup>35</sup> Azu ndjoro ka lima 6a zœ yé œ sœ kœwu toœœ. Agbozu ayudanœ tetœ kœmɔ she, œ pa adœke: «Tshe she lima anga azu. Œdœ tshe kœdœ adja Masiya á Ndjaba ke she asœmœ, kaka tshe shetœ ye dœ tœ ye!»

<sup>36</sup> Aturugu mɔ ndje lima she. Endje na lima ndoo dœ she, œ za ikpi vinu fœ she,

<sup>37</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Œdœ 6œ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>38</sup> Endje su ndje lima mbeti á 6i ga tœ kumu kurushinœ adœke: «Uzunœ asœke kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>39</sup> Anga ayi ngbindirœnœ bale á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi tetœ kœgu she, œ pa adœke: «Œ

dóédóé 6œ kœdœ Masiya nene a? She tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ œ she ndje a'a!»

<sup>40</sup> Kashe anga gbagbara she yé œ pa adœke: «Bœ kpa awa Ndjaba nene a? Œrœ á endje mbœrœ fœ azœ, œtœnœ dá endje mbœrœ ndje fœ she!

<sup>41</sup> Tœ azœ, djofelencœ asœ li dœ azœ; gbambancœ nene, œneke á a gbœ kœdœ œrœ tshangba œneke á a mbœrœ. Kashe œshe, tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ teasho nene.»

<sup>42</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Yisu, gbe dœ mœ lœkœ á 6œ kwa bala tœ zœ kœmbœrœ akwa gbozu nœ zœ kane.»

<sup>43</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke, kpesheke, 6œ sœ dœ mœ awa bale 6a lœ Paradizo.»

### *Kuzu Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.45-56; Mar 15.33-41; Yow 19.28-30)*

<sup>44</sup> Œ na kœwuta ndoo dœ kakpi œlœ, osho bu kporokoto pa œshœ djigi œrrr ga tœ ada œlœ votœ manda kakpi œlœ,

<sup>45</sup> œlœ kpa tœtœ nene. Yé egerœ lœba á endje du 6a scœnda Tepelo ascœmœ suru tshelœtœ ye bisha.

<sup>46</sup> Yisu ta rawa dœ œgbœ yé œ pa adœke: «Aba, mœ katœ ishiri mœ ga tshakane zœ.» Manda kœpa o'onœ asœke, ngbewo tshe tshu ye.

<sup>47</sup> Kœwu œrœ kœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje, gbozu tshapa aturugu Roma donga Ndjaba, œ pa adœke: «Œkporo o'o, yakoshe asœke kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.»

<sup>48</sup> Yé azu ndjoro á endje ngbœ6a lima tœ endje kpœtœmœ, wu œrœncœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje

ascœmœ, yé œ fatœ endje gu toœncœ dœ koeda okoro endje dœ oyo.

<sup>49</sup> Aayi kœna manda Yisu para kœkœ, dœ pe ayashe á endje to lima dœ she 6a lœ ogo Galilayi, ka lima zara á sœ koetondœ œœœncœ kœ á sœ lima kœembœœœœ endje ascœmœ.

### *Endje shi oko Yisu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mat 27.57-61; Mar 15.42-47; Yow 19.38-42)*

<sup>50</sup> Anga uzu bale á i'iri ye koedœ Yozeŋu, anga ayi kœwa nŋbanga nœ Ayuda, tshe koedœ lima œtshœ uzu, uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>51</sup> Uzu tshalakpi Arimateyo, tshe za lima lœsu ye djigi kœkate dœ lœkœ á Ndjaba œ tetœ kœembœœœœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye. Tshe vvara lima tœ ye tœ nŋbanganœ á endje wa ga tœ Yisu dœ pe œœœncœ á endje mbœœœœœ ga tœ ye ascœmœ.

<sup>52</sup> Tshe na ga ndœ Pilato kœyu she adœœke, œne za oko Yisu.

<sup>53</sup> Yé tshe na œ i oko Yisu tœ kurushi ga ati, œ vwele dœ imbi lœba yé œ na kœshi toœncœ 6a lœ kudu á endje dji lœ badja. Endje shishi lima anga uzu bale ga lœ kudunœ ascœmœ nene.

<sup>54</sup> Toœncœ koedœ lima olo bale utshu sabata, olo kœguma œœœœœ yé lœkœncœ ascœmœ ndo lima ye.

<sup>55</sup> Ayashe á endje to lima dœ Yisu 6a lœ ogo Galilayi ascœmœ, na lima awa bale dœ Yozeŋu. Endje na lima kœwu kudunœ yé œ wu mara á endje shi dœ oko Yisu ga lœncœ.

<sup>56</sup> Manda nœ, endje gu ga manda endje, œ guma kada dœ pe yombo ndœ kœna koedja ga tœ kote Yisu.

Dœ lɔkɔ sabata, endje yatœ endje liaka œeneke á awa akwa pa toœnœ.

## 24

*Yisu she læ akuzu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 28.1-10; Mar 16.1-8; Yow 20.1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ ɔlɔ yenga læ gurutsha, ayashenœ ro ga pa udu dœ yombonœ á endje guma lima ascœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kœwuta endje ɓa zœ, endje gbɔ adœeke endje vwiri egerœ badjanœ tœ ama kudunœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Endje li ɓa læ kudunœ ɓa zœ, kashe endje gbɔgbɔ lima oko Gbozu Yisu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Uvuru endje i gara, yé trale endje wu azu bisha á endje verœ læba á tshiitshi, endje ka ndoo dœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Awa za endje, endje kœtra kumu endje ga ati, yé azu ascœmœ kœyu endje adœeke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœpara uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro ugurutœ akuzu a?»

<sup>6</sup> Tshe sœsœ kpœeke nene, kashe tshe she ye. 'E gbe dœ o'o á tshe pa lima fœ 'e lɔkɔ á tshe sœpe lima ɓa læ Galilayi kane.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe pa lima adœeke: “Œ li adœeke endje za Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshakane ekpe azu, endje wo she ɓa pa kurushi, yé manda olo votɔ, tshe she læ akuzu ye.”»

<sup>8</sup> Ataa, œndœ o'onœ á Yisu pa lima ascœmœ kœete læ ayashenœ ascœmœ,

<sup>9</sup> endje to ɓa pa udu ɓa zœ, œ gu œ pandœ o'onœ kɔ fœ ayambarœnœ ndjokpa dœ bale ascœmœ dœ pe udu endje kɔ.

<sup>10</sup> Ayashenœ lima kœdœ: Mareya uzu Magadala, Jane œdœ Mareya ayi Jake. Anga angbi

ayashe á endje ro lima awa bale dœ endje mi ndje ndœ nœ fœ aayi avwa.

<sup>11</sup> Aayi avwanœ gbe lima œene endje adœke o'onœ á endje pa ascœmœ kœdœ o'o nœ ayi iyi, yé endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ ga tœ ayashœne nene.

<sup>12</sup> Petro áafo, œ kpa ga pa udunœ ƒa zœ, œ ti, œ wu kolœ a'eara imbi ndœma lœba. Œ gu ga ndœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœkitœ œsœ œrœ á mbœrœ tœ endje ascœmœ.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ azu bisha tœ awa Emawuse  
(Wu ƒa tœ Mar 16.12-13)*

<sup>13</sup> Kolœ dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, anga azu bisha ugu-rutœ endje na lima ga lakpi Emawuse. Kœto lœ Yerusaleme œerrr ga lœ Emawuse, endje mbœrœ ada ɔlɔ bisha nœ ana.

<sup>14</sup> Kœna endje, endje tetœ kœpa o'o tœ œrœnœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje ascœmœ na toœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Bata á endje sœ lima kœkitœ œsœnœ dœ pe kœsharatœ endje, Yisu dœ tœ ye te ga ndœ endje, œ tetœ kœna dœ endje tœ awanœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe, ala endje bu lima tœ kœwusœ nœ adœke Yisu dœmœ.

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «O'o gade dá 'e sharatœ 'e ugurutœ 'e tœ awa lœ kumu nœ a?» Yé endje kœka tshikingi dœ oyo.

<sup>18</sup> Yeka á anga bale ugurutœ endje, á i'iri ye kœdœ Kleyopase, kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kolœ œbœ bale lœ Yerusaleme ascœke dá wuwusœ o'o á ro kpœke nene a?»

<sup>19</sup> Tshe kœyu endje adœke: «O'o gade e?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «O'o nœ Yisu uzu Nazarete. Œshe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba. Tshe

sœ lima dœ gbɔgbɔ nœ kœmboerœ œrœ dœ pe kœpa o'o utshu Ndjaba œdœ azu.

<sup>20</sup> Yeka agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu nœ azœ ka she, á kuru she ga pa kurushi, á wo she ye.

<sup>21</sup> 'A ko lima lœsu 'a ga pa ye adœke œshe dá Ndjaba vwa she ndœ kœshe azu Israyele. Kashe œ ro kpesheke olo votɔ á œrœnœ mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ.

<sup>22</sup> 'A wusœ nœ lœ awa nœ anga ayashe ugurutoe 'a á endje za o'onœ ga ati yekane á tshanga kumu 'a. Gbambanœ nene, endje kpa lima lœ gurutsha ga pa udunœ ɓa zœ,

<sup>23</sup> kashe endje gbɔgbɔ oko ye nene. Endje fatœ endje œ gu á pa fœ 'a adœke, aandjelu wuta á pa fœ œne adœke, tshe kpa sœpe dœ soro.

<sup>24</sup> Anga anga 'a na ɓa pa udunœ ɓa zœ, œ gbɔ œrœnœ kɔ liaka œneke á ayashenœ gu á pandœ nœ fœ 'a asœmœ, kashe anga œrœ bale kœdœ adœke endje wuwu she nene.»

<sup>25</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Uu, azu á endje sœsœ dœ kœwusœrœ nene, o'o kɔ á aayi kœgbara o'o pa ɓa lima, 'e yiyindœ nœ katsha nene!

<sup>26</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ nene a? Œ li adœke Masiya wu oyo yeka á kœsœ lœ mokɔ nœ ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœ, á tetœ kœmindœ o'o á endje sú tœ upu nœ ye la buku nœ Ndjaba, kœto tœ Moyize œrrr ga tœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

<sup>28</sup> Kœndo dœ ogo á endje yi lima ndœ kœna ga lœnœ, Yisu mbœrœ ɓata œnœ sœ kœna œnœ œne lœ ingirinœ.

<sup>29</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Sœpe dœ 'a mbœrœ ɓa mǎmǎ œrrr ɔlɔ di ye, osho bu ndje ye.»



Yé tshe kœli ndœ kœlo dœ endje.

<sup>30</sup> Endje ngbɔtœ endje indiri ndaba ndœ kœzirœ, tshe kœza mapa, kœdonga Ndjaba, kœva tshelœnœ ndœ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Trale ala endje kœkɔrɔ, á endje kœwusœ nœ adœke œshe dœmœ. Ene kpa mesho atake, titivwiri tshe kœyiwa tœ endje ye.

<sup>32</sup> Endje kœtetœ kœyutœ endje, anga manda yanganœ adœke: «Ɔɔ á tshe sœ kœpa o'o dœ azœ tœ awa dœ pe kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba la buku, œ sœ kœju lœsu azœ ɔa ta owo a?»

<sup>33</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, endje áafo œ gu ga lœ Yerusaleme, yé á gbɔ ayindœ Yisu ndjokpa dœ bale á endje ngbɔɔa tœ endje dœ pe anga anga endje

<sup>34</sup> á sœ kœpa lima adœke: «Adjapu, Gbozu she lœ akuzu ye, tshe matœ ye fœ Shimu.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé ayindœ Yisu bisha ascœmœ, kœpandœ o'o á ro tœ awa Emawuse fœ endje, dœ pe mara á endje wusœ Yisu ɔɔ á tshe va tshelœ mapa.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bale*

<sup>36</sup> Bata á endje sœpe lima damba kœpa o'onœ, trale Yisu wuta ga ugurutœ endje, á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Kœsœ gee sœ dœ 'e.»

<sup>37</sup> Uvuru endje i gara dœ awa, mbœrœ endje gbe adœke endje wu ngandoro.

<sup>38</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gadœ dá lœsu 'e sœ ga lafo a? Mbœrœ gadœ dá 'e sœ dœ ashara ata a?»

<sup>39</sup> 'E wu tshakane mœ dœ ada mœ, œmœ doemœ. 'E goro mœ doé œ wu, ngandoro sœsœ dœ songba dœ pe ngbabi ɓata á mœ sœ dœ toenœ asœ nene.»

<sup>40</sup> Manda o'onœ asœmœ, tshe kœma tshakane ye dœ ada ye fœ endje.

<sup>41</sup> Bata á yanga sœ zœ dœ pe uvuru endje á i gara, endje yiyi lima damba ndœenœ nene, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ dœ kœziroœ toenœ kpœke zœ a?»

<sup>42</sup> Endje za anga ndindi ageatshalangu á endje zoozo fœ she.

<sup>43</sup> Yé tshe za œ zi tœ ala endje.

<sup>44</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu, ɔɓ á mœ sœ lima damba dœ 'e, mœ pa lima fœ 'e adœke: O'o á endje sú lima la buku awa akwa nœ Moyize, la buku nœ aayi kœgbara o'o dœ pe la œnœ Itshi, œ mbœrœtœ endje liakanœ.»

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœ toenœ ataa, Yisu kœro kœwusœrœ nœ endje ndœ kœwusœ ádá buku nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>46</sup> Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Bata á o'o ama Ndjaba sœ lima kœpa toenœ: Endje ndanga Masiya œrrr ga tœ kœwo she, kashe manda olo votɔ tshe she ugurutœ akuzu.

<sup>47</sup> Œ li adœke, endje mindœ i'iri ye lœ angbi ogo kɔ kœto lœ Yerusaleme, mbœrœ adœke azu fatshalɔsu endje á Ndjaba kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>48</sup> Mbœrœ e'e dá dœ atimu nœ œrœnœ kɔ asœmœ.

<sup>49</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ vwa Œtshɔ Ishiri fœ 'e ɓata á Aba mœ pa lima ndœ nœ. 'E sœ damba lœ Yerusaleme kpœke œrrr ga tœ olo á gbɔgbɔ nœ Ndjaba kœjerœ ga pa 'e yekane.»

*Yisu ɔ ga lafo*

<sup>50</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu to endje na tœnœ ndoo dœ Betani. Tshe ti kane ye ga lafo, á to kane ye kapa endje.

<sup>51</sup> Lɔndɔ á tshe sœ lima kœto kane ye ga pa endje, tshe katœ endje yé œ ɔ ga lafo.

<sup>52</sup> Manda kœdonga she, endje gu dœ yanga ga lœ Yerusaleme.

<sup>53</sup> ɔlɔ dœ ɔlɔ endje sœ lima kœna kœdonga Ndjaba 6a lœ Tepelo.

**TAF0 AYO**  
**The New Testament in the Manumanaw languieg of**  
**Myanmar**

copyright © 2020 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. and ACOTBA-SUBO

Language: Manumanaw

All rights reserved.

2024-07-29

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 18 Apr 2025 from source files  
dated 29 Jul 2024

40e3c5cb-c2ea-5cf8-8a40-4c6f77a45343